# Kundalini Angry Serpent

## Deliverance Ministry, Vol. 3

PAT HOLLIDAY, PHD



# Kundalini Angry Serpent

## Deliverance Ministry, Vol. 3

## By Pat Holliday, PhD

Copyright (c) Pat Holliday

Republished May 1, 2012

AGAPE PUBLISHING

The Witchdoctor and the Man: City Under the Sea (9781884785016): Pat Holliday Ph.D, Bishop Vagalas Kanco: Books http://amzn.to/1332Ww4

http://www.miracleinternetchurch.com/

Web page: http://www.patholliday.com

Web page: http://www.miracleinternetcafe.com

Amazon.com: Pat Holliday: Books http://amzn.to/1333LVI

This book is dedicated to Jesus Christ

All rights reserved. No part of this material protected by this copyright notice may be reproduced or unitized in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical without written permission from the copyright owner; printed in the United States of America.

# Chapter One

## Desire to be Free

### Children's Bread

**JESUS' AUTHORITY**

Through Jesus Christ' power, believers gain the inheritance promised to Abraham and his spiritual seed; namely, the adoption as sons and the kingdom of heaven. Christians acquire all the privileges under the Mosaic dispensation and the possession of the Promised Land and put in possession of the blessings promised to Abraham and his spiritual seed, by faith. Without conversion to Jesus, one cannot obtain possession of these spiritual privileges.

All authority is vested in Jesus Christ, yet He has given His authority to us to overcome all the power of the enemy.

**JESUS IS THE DELIVERER**

"Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate." (Heb. 13:12). THE deliverance ministry of Jesus could discern the evil spirits although they spoke through the vocal cords of the man.

> They were an invading group of evil spirits living inside the man that had a legion spirits.
>
> They had possessed him totally; soul, body and spirit.
>
> The outward appearance reflected his inward spiritual condition.
>
> He was suicidal being tormented day and night by demons.
>
> He probably smelled of strong body odor, with long claws for fingernails.
>
> His hair was matted while his face was stamped with the horror of his demented mind.
>
> He was a picture that the towns' people stayed clear of. No one cared for him: not even relatives.

No one cared; no one but Jesus. 1 Jesus said that "the works that I do, you will

do also and greater," (Jn. 14:12).

**BALANCED GOSPEL**

The FULL GOSPEL is a balanced Gospel which includes the ministry of Jesus. “The spirit of the Lord is upon me because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach DELIVERANCE TO THE CAPTIVES, and recovering of sigh to the blind, to SET AT LIBERTY THEM THAT ARE BRUISED," (Lk. 4:18).

A great percentage of Jesus' ministry was deliverance. "He went throughout all Galilee preaching in their synagogues and casting out demons," (Mk. 1:39).

Jesus did cast devils out!

Jesus is our example!

Resist the Devil.

Align yourself with Jesus Christ’ invincible power,

Satan and his demons will flee from you.

It’s scriptural and God is not a man and He cannot lie!

Mark, Matthew, and Luke narratives and controversies center in on Jesus ability to cure those who were demon possessed. Only the gospel of John lacks this material, however, even here, the controversies are charged that Jesus Himself is demon possessed.

"And many of them said, he hath a devil; why hear ye him?" (Jn. 10:20).

"Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, say we not well that thou art a Samarian, and hast a devil?" (Jn. 8: 48), then read (chapter 52).

"The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil; who goeth about to kill thee," (Jn. 7:20. Mk); has four incidents, (Mk. 1:23-28; 5: 1-20; 7: 24-30; 9:14-29).

**DELIVERANCE AND HEALING**

“And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them,” (Matt. 4:23-24).

“And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marveled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour. And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them. When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses,” (Matt. 8:2-17).

“And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And, behold, they cried out, saying, what have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them a herd of many swine feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, if thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told everything, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they

besought him that he would depart out of their coasts," (Matt. 8:28-34).

"And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, this man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For weather is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house).

"While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: For she said within herself, if I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, He said unto them, give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land. And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou Son of David, have mercy on us. And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straightly charged them, saying, See that no man know it. But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country. As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marveled, saying, it was never so seen in Israel," (Matt. 9:18-33).

"And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people," (Matt. 9:35).

"And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power

against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease," (Matt. 10:1).

"And as ye go, preach, saying, the kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, and raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give," (Matt. 10:7-8).

"The blind receive their sight and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them," (Matt. 11:5).

"And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath days? that they might accuse him. And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the Sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the Sabbath days. Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand, and he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other," (Matt. 12:9-13).

"But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all" (Matt. 12:15).

"Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw," (Matt. 12:22).

" And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick." (Matt. 14:14).

"And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret. And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased; And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole," (Matt. 14:34-36).

"Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying; Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. But he answered and said, it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour," (Matt. 15:21-28).

"And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel," (Matt. 15:30-31).

"And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying, Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for of times he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? Ho w long shall I suffer you? Bring him hither to me. And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour," (Matt. 17:14-18).

"And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judaea beyond Jordan; And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there," (Matt. 19:1-2).

"And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou Son of David. And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou Son of David. And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, what will ye that I shall do unto you? They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him," (Matt. 20:29-34).

"And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them," (Matt. 21:14).

Since the first hour in which goodness came into conflict with evil, it has never ceased to be true in spiritual experience, that Satan hinders us. From all points of

the compass, all along the line of battle, in the vanguard and in the rear, at the dawn of day and in the midnight hour, Satan hinders us. If we toil in the field, he seeks to break the ploughshare; if we build the wall, he labors to cast down the stones; if we would serve God in suffering or in conflict-- everywhere Satan hinders us. He hinders us when we are first coming to Jesus Christ. Fierce conflicts we had with Satan when we first looked to the cross and lived. Now that we are saved, he endeavors to hinder the completeness of our personal character. You may be congratulating yourself, "I have hitherto walked consistently; no man can challenge my integrity."

Beware of boasting, for your virtue will yet be tried; Satan will direct his engines against that very virtue for which you are the most famous. If you have been hitherto a firm believer, your faith will ere long be attacked; if you have been meek as Moses, expect to be tempted to speak unadvisedly with your lips. The birds will peck at your ripest fruit, and the wild boar will dash his tusks at your choicest vines. Satan is sure to hinder us when we are earnest in prayer. He checks our importunity, and weakens our faith in order that, if possible, we may miss the blessing. Nor is Satan less vigilant in obstructing Christian effort. There was never a revival of religion without a revival of his opposition. As soon as Ezra and Nehemiah begin to labour, Sanballat and Tobiah are stirred up to hinder them. What then? We are not alarmed because Satan hindereth us, for it is a proof that we are on the Lord's side, and are doing the Lord's work, and in His strength we shall win the victory, and triumph over our adversary.

**DELIVERANCE MINISTRY OF JESUS**

A great percentage of Jesus' ministry consisted of deliverance. The FULL GOSPEL is a balanced Gospel which includes the ministry of Jesus; a great percentage of Jesus' ministry was deliverance.

"So will they fear the name of the Lord from the west and East. His glory from the rising of the sun; when the enemy comes in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord will lift a standard against Him," (Isa. 59:1).

"Jesus said that the works that I do, you will do also and greater," (Jn. 14:12).

"And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils…" (Mk. 1:39).

"He went throughout all Galilee preaching in their synagogues and casting out demons," (Mk. 1:39).

Jesus cast devils out; Jesus is our example; Jesus also, sanctified the people with

his own blood. “Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate,” (Heb. 13:12).

Jesus defeated the Devil. “He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil,” (I Jn. 3:8). “Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; 15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage,” (Heb. 2:14-15).

“And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it,” (Col 2:15).

“And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven,” (Lk. 10:18).

Jesus is not going to defeat the Devil; HE HAS ALREADY DEFEATED HIM!

**CAGING DEMONS**

People are being caged as a result of wicked men and women that are using supernatural powers to bind their lives. Nothing ever goes right in a person’s life that has been caged by paranormal entities. Now Sister Pat, you’ve really gone off your rocker, I’ve never heard anything like that before.” If you are caged by witchcraft, spiritual obstacles will block your success.

Wizards, witches, voodoo queen and witchcraft circles uses caging curses to force limitations upon their victims’ life then the demon’s work with wicked men to cage people. When a wizard or witch cages a person, it will cause failure in every area of the person’s life. False ministers also work with “angels of light” and the result is that entrap Christians into a spiritual cage.

"For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich, They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge,” (Jer.5:24-28).

Birds in the Bible are symbolic of demons. When a Christian arrests the activities and destruction of devils that are attacking Christians or possessing them, they first bind the strongman, (Matt. 12:29). The Bible has a lot to say

about birds as being shown in the framework of devils. My brother was a Baptist minister and he would say, “a little birdie told me… then he would say, did you know that’s in the bible? Demons fly around in the shapes of demons. They have a lot of power if the power is unopposed.

Folklore says that a familiar or familiar spirit is a supernatural being that supports a witch, wizard, sorcerer or magician. Usually, it is an animal but can also be a humanoid. Witches have special powers of communication or alliance with evil forces that give them magical powers. They use a familiar spirit that has special powers of darkness that take the forms of animals’ such as dogs, an owls or toad. For instance, in Western culture the black cats are strongly associated with witchcraft; a number of superstitions regarding them. A black cat crossing a person’s path is said to be a portent of doom. A familiar sprit may be nearly any animal or bug or insect.

Christians, Jesus is the Judge, and Satan and his hosts of devils have no rights to touch or torment you if you have repented and belong to Jesus. Jesus gave us the authority to judge them before their time, therefore, bind them, cage them and send them to the feet of Jesus to judge them before their time. These devils knew that Jesus had power over them to send them to hell before their time.

https://www.facebook.com/joannrashford Recently a friend of mine, Jo Ann DeGeorge Rashford gave good advice to another lady on Facebook. “Hi Nicole, Assuming you don't need to repent for any forgiveness, faultfinding, etc. and without knowing your details, do you have any acquaintances who are into witchcraft or Wicca? Servants of Satan do "caging curses" on Christians to make them not want to pray, become dysfunctional, etc. and one pastor we knew was /dying/ when the book he was reading fell open to a chapter called "Caging Curses". He /cut himself out of the cage /in the Name of Jesus, with the Blood of Jesus, (whacking at an imaginary cage's bars above himself, around him 360 degrees and below his feet) saying, "I cut myself out of this cage of curses and incantations and break off all idle, negative words, witchcraft curses, vows, hexes, vexes, voodoo, spells, and devices of Satan and command any spirits that came in with these curses (pain, suffering, infirmity, affliction... whatever Holy Spirit gives you...) to pack your bags, symptoms, lies & devices and leave now, never to return (and forbid them to transfer, also). Holy Spirit fill me now with fresh anointing, peace, power and the fullness of your presence. I agree with you according to (Matt. 18:18, 19) that this assignment is cancelled! Also, we ask Jesus for one of His keys to be given you and agree according to (Mk. 4:22 & Mt. 10:26) that nothing shall remain hidden which shall not be made manifest

and nothing kept secret but that is should be made known, concerning this affliction.

Command every demon to go into a supernatural cage asking the Father God to send His warring angels arrest them to send them to the feet of Jesus for torment before their time according to, “And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? Art thou come hither to torment us before the time,” (Matt. 8:29)?

“As a cage is full of birds (demons), so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich,” (Jer. 5:27).

“And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird,” (Rev. 18:2).

The problem is that most Christians do not believe that wizard’s and witches have power, but they do. They work in close contact with demons and conjure them up to do their bidding. I remember a pastor’s wife in Africa, Mary that told me an interesting story about a witch stealing someone’s mind.

Mary said that the witch claimed that she could work witchcraft and steal another person’s mind. She was going to find the most intelligent person in the college and take the mind and put it into her son so that he could become a doctor.

I actually ministered to a young man in Africa that a witch has stolen his mind. The man’s appearance was like that of a zombie. He appeared lifeless having two people holding him up while his eyes were like endless holes of darkness. He showed no human emotions. After deliverance, he became alive and bright and became absolutely normal.

**INVISIBLE CIRCLE THAT CAGE YOU**

In Africa the witchdoctor draw a circle on the ground and people within the circle will watch them do their ritual. After the ritual, they will try to reach inside the circle and try to pull someone out to sacrifice them. The other people inside the circle will hold onto the person to save their life.

Also, the highest levels of Masons and other secret societies’ use the circle. They will draw a circle and within it, place a “Star of David, pentagram” then two other circles… The Mason magician stands in one and the demon that he is conjuring up stands in the other. He does his rituals for power to rule over his

territories and the demons receives his incantations and goes forth to preform them.

When a person working witchcraft over another person, they will do rituals and incantations and draw a line around that person's life, thus caging them. This can be broken if the person becomes a Christian and breaks the witchcraft in Jesus' name.

**CAGING A PERSON LIMITS THEIR LIFE**

Just a placing a bird in a cage limits its activities because it was restrained by the bars of the cage. It could eat, sing but could only walk in the boundaries of the cage. The same is true when a person is caged by the powers of a witch or wizard. Their lives are bound and they cannot succeed in life. I ministered to a professional woman who was highly trained but could not reach her potential. Each time it looked like a door was going to open, it would suddenly close. She was married but separated from a man that was a wizard. The woman had the brains and training, however she was under the powers of her husband's magical powers that chained her.

When you feel oppressed in the mind, you need to do offensive warfare and pray.

**SOUL SCALPERS**

Those people that work for the powers of darkness have a clear concept of the human soul. Their goal is to catch souls for the devil. Sadly, it's Christians who do not seem to understand the importance of a human soul because they treat each other like junk and trash at times. They have no concern about the eternal destiny of the souls of their family and friends. The Satanists and witches and wizards are rewarded for a season for their work in Satan's Kingdom while they are alive. Christians have their rewards in heaven.

Wizards and witches work for Satan because they are driven by demons. Christians are given a free choice to serve God every day. Many just continue to serve their flesh.

**SICKNESS DEMONS**

The apostle Paul refers to his thorn in the flesh which seems to have been a physical ailment or infirmity (II Cor. 12:9-10), as an angel or a messenger of Satan. An angel is a spirit, whether a clean one in service as a messenger of God, (Heb. 1:14) or an evil spirit (I Sam. 18:10; Matt. 8:16).

"In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, and my

spirit with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, to deliver such an one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus," (I Cor. 5:4, 5). The Apostle Paul deals here with disobedient and sinful believers in the church at Corinth.

“I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: 10 yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortionist, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. 11But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one no not to eat. 12For what have I to do to judge them also that is without? Do not ye judge them that are within? 13But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.” Paul specifically emphasizes that he is speaking not about evildoers of the world but in the church. V-12, again made clear,” (I Cor. 5:9-15 9).

Some Christians open themselves to demonic attack by backsliding. If a Christian backslides, grows cold in his allegiance to Christ. Satan will first tempt him to do wrong. As he obeys he opens himself for a spirit to enter and take control.

The spirit will not come in immediately, for God is merciful, but if the sin is continually indulged in after professed conversion, and not repented, then such a person is wide open to demonic oppression in its many forms.

Anyone who is periodically attacked by a compulsion-to act in a way which is contrary to his basic nature and personality, should suspect demon activity.

My experience is that most American pastors and Christian leaders just totally ignore the “casting out of demons” with simply saying “Christians can’t have demons.”

**WITH EYES CLOSED**

I was teaching in a large Pentecostal Church and the preacher knew that I cast demons out. However, he had never delivered anyone in his church. One night he received a telephone call from a lady. “Pastor my son is drunk, I need you to come and talk to him.” The pastor told me that he said to the young man, “You know what you need…” However, before he could go on, a demon spoke and said, “Yes, I know what he needs, he needs deliverance, but you can’t cast me out.” The pastor said, “I closed my eyes and said, ‘In the name of Jesus Christ come out of him.” The pastor continued, “I heard a loud shriek and opened my

eyes and all the lights had gone out in the entire neighborhood."

Demon attack brings forth a behavior pattern that "can't be him." It isn't. It is the personality of the demon spirit being manifested through him. Will be themselves at times, but reverts to strange behavior; makes them unknown person, split personality or schizophrenia. "Holding faith and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck: of whom in Hymanaeus and Alexander, whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme…," (I Tim. 2:25, 26).

**CHRISITIAN BELIEVERS**

The believer is delivered from the power of Satan and his demons. Proof text (Col. 1:12, 13: Eph. 2: 1-3).

Like other promises, the Bible solution is not automatic. As we voluntarily meet God's conditions for deliverance, Christians are provided with complete protection from fiery darts of the enemy Ephesians. 6. Armor is designed for defense from external-not internal enemies. Armor is not always in place. There are many Christian-leaders that have problems with no solutions. They see many discouraged people who give up and are dropped by the wayside.

In some cases, suicide is treated as a "right" and many ministers do not have the ability to find a solution within the framework of their theological understanding.

Personal experience is certainly not the basis for the interpretation of the Bible. If experience runs counter to interpretation, they should seek to find the reason. Be willing to restudy interpretation under direction of the Holy Spirit. Be prepared to make any necessary corrections to beliefs so as to be in full agreement with facts as they are. As a matter of fact, Biblical doctrine of human depravity causes one to wonder that Holy Spirit would enter a person under any circumstance.

Pat Brooks, Don Basham, Pastor Carl Strader. Non Charismatic writers such as, Frances Manuel, Merrill Unger, Mark Bubeck, Robert Peterson, Hal Lindsay declares that they believe that Christian can have demons. For instance, Dr. Unger writes: "In demon influence, evil spirits exert power over a person short of actual possession. Such influence may vary from mild harassment to extreme subjection when body and mind become dominated and held in slavery by spirit agents. Christians, as well as non-Christians can be so influence. They may be oppressed, vexed, depressed, hindered and bound by demons."

Unger is frank to say that he had written in 1952, "To demon possession, only unbelievers are exposed."

He writes 20 years later, "This statement was inferred, since Scripture does not clearly settle the question. It was based the assumption that an evil spirit could not indwell the redeemed body together with the Holy Spirit."

Unger changed his position after Missionaries from all over the world wrote to him telling of cases to the contrary and as the author notes, the claims of the missionaries "appear valid."

The late, Dr. Hobart Freeman, wrote spiritedly "As a result of erroneous teaching and beliefs, which are based neither upon Scripture or experience, Satan has deluded many concerning the question, can a Christian be oppressed by Satan or possess evil spirits?"

He answers his inquiry, "Yes-both questions-Supported both by experience and Scriptures. Believers can be oppressed, vexed, depressed, hindered, bound, and afflicted by Satan or suffer infestation by demonic spirits."

There are three kinds of demonic attacks.

Possession . . . A persons' life, will come totally under the domination and control of Satan.

Oppression . . . Spirits will be on the outside the body. They will impress thoughts upon the mind. They will press down the persons' body and bring infestation of various spirits of infirmity, fear, resentment, doubt, depression, and so forth.

Obsessions . . . The evil spirits cause never-ending temptation-driving in the mind to be centered on its mania.

A person is tempted when he is drawn away from God by sinful desire. Desire-when conceived, brings forth sin. James 1: 14, 15. He can tempt us but cannot make us yield. The power of evil spirits over men is not independent of the human will. It cannot be exercised without at least, some consent of the human will.

**BELIEVERS DEMON POSSESSED**

Believers were definitely subjected to demonic attack in the Scriptures. There are physical afflictions and other disasters that happened to Job, shown as work of Satan in Job 1 and 2.

The Bible clearly shows the woman, "a daughter of Abraham" (Father of the faithful) was bound with a spirit of infirmity for eighteen years," (Lk. 13:11-16).

A spirit of infirmity will manifest weakness or sickness in bodies.

Then we see a man in Synagogue with unclean spirit (Mk 1:23.) Millions in America are bound by spirits of lust that manifest lust, as adultery, homosexuality, or similar deviations.

The Apostle Paul discusses the subject Christians who argue with contention while disputing over doctrines; "Believers who have evidently slipped and need to "recover themselves from the snare of the devil, who are taken captive of him at his will."

A born again Christian must make it a habit, "to give no place to the devil," (Eph. 4:27). For instance, look at the member in Corinth who was overpowered by a spirit of lust, (I Cor. 5-1-5). Any part of the boy can become a place for a demon. If you give into your fleshly nature and give a hand, or an eye, or an ear, a demon with a particular characteristic may take hold of that particular part and occupy it. A spirit of lust may occupy the eye. The lust spirit simply compels one to stare at X-rated magazines or porn-movies.

Some years ago, a Bible student sat in class one day and heard the professor teach about the dangers of X-rated magazine. She became curious about the pornographic magazine and left class. She decided to go to a local store and picked the magazine up. As soon as she opened it, she suddenly fell into a catatonic state and was taken to the mental hospital.

Some Bible students began to fast and pray for her. They felt led by the Holy Spirit to go see her to pray. When they saw her, they saw the evil spirit peering out of her eyes. They rebuked the devil and she was immediately freed from the power of the devil.

She confessed to the students that the last thing that she remembered was opening the X-rated magazine and then everything went black.

The Word of God says, "He that is begotten of God (that's, born again Christians) keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not," (I Jn. 5:18). "…Keepeth ourselves-means steady abstinence from the wickedness of the world.

A Christian must continually walk in the Spirit of God. This requires a believer

to keep under the blood of Christ and ceaseless fellowship with Jesus. The Word of God will give and enable the Christian to receive strength to maintain our walk and be not open for a demon.

Sometime illness is demonically caused. Jesus rebuked a spirit of fever in Peter's mother-in-law in (Lk. 4:38-39) and she was made well, (Mk. 3:33; Mk. 9:25). Notice that Jesus uses this same term to rebuke Satan. Sickness is described as an oppression of the devil, (Acts 10:38). Jesus often healed by removing spirits of infirmity which are another method of satanic attack, (Lk. 4: 40, 41).

The New Testament shows that believers can be inspired by both spirits. Consider Peter, who one moment spoke by Divine revelation, declaring that Jesus was the very Christ. Next moment was reprimanded by Jesus, who rebuked Satan in him, saying "Thou savorest not the things that be of God" (Matt: 16:13-23).

Simon the magician is presented as one who became a believer and was baptized, but had evidently not been delivered from his occult bondage. He was commanded to repent and pray in (Acts 8: 20-24).

**ANIANIAS AND SAPPHIRA**

How did Satan manage to "fill the heart” of the believers Ananias and Sapphira, (Acts 5:3)?

Paul himself reports that he suffered buffeting from a "messenger of Satan” In (I Cor. 12:7). Paul reproves the Corinthian Christians for receiving another spirit than the Spirit they had previously received as shown in (II Cor. 11:4). Phillips translation says: "For apparently you cheerfully accept a man who comes to you preaching a different Jesus than the one we told you about, and you readily receive a spirit and a gospel quite different from the one you originally accepted."

Paul inquired in (Gal. 3:1), "Who had bewitched the believers to draw them away from the truth.” Effects upon them were not just the effects of wrong mental impressions conveyed by false teachers but were the effects of evils spirits imposing false doctrine through false teachers. References do not suggest that believers enjoy an easy exemption from the activities of devils but are particularly targeted by them.

The Bible shows how wicked spirits attack the spiritual believer by deception beguile him away from the faith through the use of false prophets. "Now the Spirit speaks expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith,

giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils," (I Tim. 4:1 2).

Most believers have adopted the false idea that if they ignore Satan, he will ignore them. Scripturally, such a position is indefensible as revealed in the following Scriptures, (I Pet. 5: 8, 9; Jam. 4:7; 11; I Cor. 2:11).

Dr. Chafer points out the “demon influence, like their activity, is prompted by two motives: both to hinder the purpose of God for humanity, and to extend the authority to Satan. They therefore, at the command of their king, willingly cooperate in all his God dishonoring undertakings. This influence is exercised both to dishonoring undertaking. The influence is exercised both to mislead the unsaved and to wage an increasing war against the believer,” (Eph. 6:23).

**SUPERNATURAL WORK OF THE LORD**

Jesus is the same yesterday, today and forever. He never changes.

The Deliverance ministry is a serious and supernatural work of the Lord Jesus Christ in a person’s life. It is a most needed ministry in the American Christian Church today. Bible deliverance ministry is to set captives free so that they can then serve Jesus Christ. Deliverance drives the demons out… bring the person into a commitment to Jesus… leads them to the Holy Ghost…. And then teach them the Word of God to be holy and build Christian Character…

He gave the power and authority His followers to go.

The name “Jesus” is the legal right of absolute authority.

**HIS POWER IS ABOVE ALL POWER**

“Far above all rule and authority, power and dominion, and every title that can be given, not only in the present age but also in the one to come,” (Eph. 1:21).

In order for a believer to be consistently led of the Holy Spirit, and thereby, be continually sowing to the Spirit, they must of necessity, be filled with the Spirit.

**HOLY SPIRIT IS THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH**

“Thanks be to God who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ!" (I Cor. 15:57).

"You are to cling to the Lord your God... for the Lord your God is He who fights for you, just as He promised you. So take diligent heed to... love the Lord our God." (Josh. 23:5-11).

“Our God, wilt thou not judge them? For we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes are

upon thee. And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children," (II Chron. 20:12-13,12).

**EQUIPPED FOR SPIRITUAL WARFARE**

From the earliest times men wore and used devices for the protection of the body in battle. The apostle Paul spoke of the armor in a figurative sense, with reference to righteousness as a protection to the follower of God against the assaults of evil or temptation. They take upon themselves the whole armor of God, Helmet, Salvation; Breastplate, Righteousness; Girded Loins, Truth; Shod Feet; Shield, Faith, (Eph. 6:13-17).Shows what wonderful provisions' God has made for His warriors.

Jesus said in (Matt. 12:23-33). Satan is not going to allow anyone to destroy his work without putting up very strong counteraction. His control must first be neutralized before Christians can release his captives. Jesus asks this penetrating question, "How can anyone enter a strongman's house and carry off his possession unless he first ties up the strongman?"

Then Jesus told us that we could enter his house. (Matt. 12:29). The King James Bibles reads, "bind the strongman." Indeed, binding the strong man is the first basic PRINCIPLE of spiritual warfare. In fact, before any warfare opposing powers and principalities and wicked rulers and evil spirits can be won to release the nation, cities, individual, family, the strongman must be defeated, (Matt. 18: 18. 19, 20).

Once Satan's power is bound, Jesus enters freely enters into his house and carries off Satan's possessions. The territory is delivered and Satan loses control. The Greek word for spoil occurs in two forms, Diapazo and harapzo, which means "an intensive spoiling, plunder and snatching away." (Lk. 11-22), the Greek word Skulon, conveys "arms stripped from a foe." Putting it simply, Satan is stripped of his weapons, (Lk. 11:21, 22).

The Greek word Deo means literally ties or fastens, to arrest or paralyze. The Christian reclaims everything that he has stolen. Other words, Christians aggressively binding the power of demons and prohibits them from the carry-forward their assignments.

"They brought to Him a dumb man possessed with a devil (demonized). When the devil was cast out, the dumb spoke; the multitudes marveled, saying, "It was never so seen in Israel," (Matt. 9:32-33).

"Then was brought to HIM one POSSESSED WITH A DEVIL (demonized),

blind and dumb. HE healed him, so much that the blind and dumb man both spoke and saw," (Matt.12:22).

"There came to HIM a certain man, kneeling down to HIM and saying, "LORD, have mercy on my son, for he is a LUNATIC and sore vexed; often he falls into the fire and often into the water. I brought him to YOUR disciples and they could not cure him. Then JESUS answered, "O faithless and perverse generation; how long shall I be with you? How long shall I endure you? Bring him here to ME." Jesus rebuked the DEVIL. He departed out of him. The child was cured from that very hour. Then the disciples took JESUS aside and said, "Why could we not cast him out?" Jesus said, "Because of your unbelief. I say to you, 'If you have faith as a grain of mustard seed, you shall say to this mountain, 'Remove here to there', and it shall move. Nothing shall be impossible to you. However, this kind goes not out, but by prayer and fasting," (Matt.17:14-21).

"They brought to Him all who were sick and those who were DEMON-POSSESSED (demonized). The whole city was gathered together at the door. He healed many who were sick with various diseases, and cast out many demons. He did not allow the demons to speak," (Mk. 1:32-34).

If that's what he was taught, its lunacy…. The only thing demons have to submit to is the name of Jesus and they must leave if the person belongs to Jesus and has repented… You have no biblical authority to talk to them. The Bible forbids us to talk to demons.

**JESUS' MINISTRY WAS DELIVERANCE**

One third of the Lord's ministry involved deliverance!

"He went throughout all Galilee preaching in their synagogues and casting out demons," (Mk. 1:39).

"But JESUS noticed that a crowd [of people] came running together, He rebuked the unclean spirit, saying to it, You dumb and deaf spirit, I charge you to come out of him and never go into him again. And after giving a [hoarse, clamoring, fear-stricken] shriek of anguish and convulsing him terribly, it came out," (Mk. 9:24 and 25).

Notice, the above deliverance did not take hours, a week or a year…. Instantly, the power of Jesus just overcame the powers of the demons.

**SCRIPTURES**

"Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye

are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?” (Rom. 6:15-16).

"But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him," (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils…” (I Tim. 4:1).

"However at that time, when you did not know God, you were slaves to those which by nature are no gods. But now that you have come to know God, or rather to be known by God, how is it that you turn back again to the weak and worthless elemental things, to which you desire to be enslaved all over again?" (Gal. 4: 4-9).

“And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will,” (II Tim. 26).

They began to murmur against God and complain against Moses . . . So the Lord sent poisonous snakes among them to punish them, and many of them were bitten and died. God caused me to see the parallel between the snakes in this scripture and demons. Demons are released among us for the same reasons and with the same results. "And supper being ended, the devil now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him,” (Jn. 13:2).

"And after the sup Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, that thou doest, do quickly,” (Jn. 13:27).

"And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, to be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?” (Lk. 13:16).

"Neither give place to the devil." (Eph. 4:27).

"And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, the word of God with boldness. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was

his own; but they had all things common. And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them ALL. Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, and laid them down at the apostle' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, and kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?" (Acts 4: 31-35; 5; 1-3).

"And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him, and certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom sent seven devils.

A person has no resistance at all to demons without Jesus! "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me." (Phil. 4:13)."The natural man without Christ, is spiritually weak and highly susceptible to infestation by demons. There is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling within him," is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling within him.

# Chapter Two

## Spiritual Slavery to Freedom

**CHRISTIANS --- DEMONS**

JESUS comes to abide in your spirit, when you are born again as a Christian; Christians are becoming demon possessed because they are following false prophets who are leading them into serving an Eastern religious demon called Kundalini. This demon imitates the Holy Spirit. The American Church is in trouble because there are very few ministers that are trained in the deliverance ministry.

“But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him,” (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

The good news is, the name of Jesus can drive the strongest devil out and He can still set captives free.

The Bible shows that a person is a triune being. They have a body, soul and spirit. Then they have a soul which consists with mind, will and emotions. Experience bears witness to the fact many Christians become sick with cancer . . . that’s a demon. To what degree is high blood pressure, heart trouble can involve demonic activity?

To what extent do you believe that your soul can be affected by demons in the realms of your emotions? Do you have a bad temper? Is there mental illness in your family background? Do have rejection, hate, not able to forgive, isolation, visiting you daily? Are you being harassed? Are you depressed, oppressed, do you lose time consciousness? Are you having nightmares, sexually obsessive dreams? Are you obsessive? Are you overly aggressive? Are you tormented mentally, physically or spiritually?

Pastors have moved away from a biblical foundation as they seek to build mega churches and dream to become the next Joel Osteen of the world. America is the largest mission field in the world. While preachers are told that this generation is unlike any generation that ever lived before and therefore preachers need to

change their approach to draw people into their churches and change their messages to show time Christianity; preaching doctrines of demons.

**CHRISTIANS LEAVING CHURCHES**

Many Christians left their churches feeling something is wrong; brokenhearted, with great grief they left, disappearing into their homes clutching their Bibles and seeking Lord Jesus.

JESUS comes to abide in your spirit, when you are born again as a Christian; Christians are becoming demon possessed because they are following false prophets who are leading them into serving an Eastern religious demon called Kundalini. This demon imitates the Holy Spirit. The American Church is in trouble because there are very few ministers that are trained in the deliverance ministry.

“But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him,” (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

The good news is, the name of Jesus can drive the strongest devil out and He can still set captives free.

The Bible shows that a person is a triune being. They have a body, soul and spirit. Then they have a soul which consists with mind, will and emotions. Experience bears witness to the fact many Christians become sick with cancer . . . that’s a demon. To what degree is high blood pressure, heart trouble can involve demonic activity?

To what extent do you believe that your soul can be affected by demons in the realms of your emotions? Do you have a bad temper? Is there mental illness in your family background? Do have rejection, hate, not forgiving, isolation, visiting you daily? Are you being harassed? Are you depressed, oppressed, do you lose time consciousness? Are you having nightmares, sexually obsessive dreams? Are you obsessive? Are you overly aggressive? Are you tormented mentally, physically or spiritually?

**RELEASE FROM CAPTIVITY OR SLAVERY**

Jesus can release you from captivity or slavery. He can and will rescue you from being physically bound or from being confined, enslaved, captured, or imprisoned from the powers of darkness so that you can live in religious

freedom. However, you have a free will to remain in dead philosophies or make choices independently of any external determining force. Chose Jesus and His Word and live by these standards and you will be free!

There are two main causes for a person's inner problems.

The first point is what the Word calls "the flesh, or the 'old man." The old man that part of the person that is the carnal nature of the person's flesh and it is the rebellious person's will that is being influenced and tempted by Satan.

"Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin," (Rom. 6:6).

"That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."

"Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him," (Col. 3:9-10).

"And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts," (Gal. 5:24).

The second cause for inner problems is the working of evil spirits. Demons will tie themselves to the person's mind or flesh. They will not relinquish their evil hold unless compelled to do so by a Christian that is empowered by Jesus.

"For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit," (Mk. 5, 8, 16:17).

"For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed," (Acts 8:7).

If it a question of demon possession, then we must cast it out; only born again Christians have this ability. Remember, you cannot cast out a person's flesh nor can you crucify an evil spirit!

**LIVING FREE**

Christians can live free from mental torture, panic, envy, hatred, pride, self-pity, addiction, gluttony and all other forms of bondage, oppression and defilement!

There are two main causes for a person’s inner problems. The first issue is as the Word of God calls it, “the flesh, or the ‘old man,” and the old man that part of the person who is living in the carnal nature of the person’s flesh. It is the rebellious person’s will that is being influenced and tempted by Satan. The second cause for inner problems is the working of evil spirits. Demons will tie themselves to the person’s mind or flesh or emotions. This bondage will cause terrible physical manifestations. These demons will not relinquish their evil hold unless compelled to do so by a Christian who is empowered by Jesus.

Many Christians are totally unaware of the reality of the subliminal world of demons. They are invisible to the natural eye but they are real! The Bible says that my people perish for a lack of knowledge. Multitudes are tormented because people choose to ignore the power to cast out devils. Jesus had great compassion for the possessed. He used His power to free them. Then the first assignments that He gave His followers were empowerment to cast out devils.

However, remember that every problem is not because of demons. Some problems come from the person’s willful sin life. The scriptural answer to the sins of the flesh is complete surrender to Jesus, (Rom. 6: 6-11). If the problem is caused by the person’s submission to the sins of the flesh, then counsel must direct that person to commitment to the Lord and His Word. If it is a demon, then we must cast it out.

Clearly, correct diagnosis is of major importance. We must discern what we are dealing with each case. Is the problem being caused by oppression of the flesh? If this is the reason, then we must counsel the person to totally commit his/or life to Jesus Christ. (Gal. 5:24). “And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.” If it a question of demon possession, then we must cast it out according (Mk. 5, 8, 16:17 and Acts 8:7) and only born again Christians have this supernatural ability. Remember, you cannot cast out a person’s flesh nor can you crucify an evil spirit!

**FORGIVENESS**

After you receive forgiveness from God, Then you must forgive everyone who has done anything to you.

"And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven (left, remitted, and let go of the debts, and have given up resentment against) our debtors,” (Matt. 6:12).

"For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father

will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses," (Matt. 6:14-15).

JESUS said in the above scriptures that if we don't forgive the people who have hurt us then He will not forgive us. That's not anything to play around with. I want to be forgiven and if that person who hurt me is going to keep me from God then I will quickly forgive them.

If you will forgive the people who have hurt you, then you will be able to receive DELIVERANCE. Demons work in legalities and unforgiveness is a legal hold that gives the legal right to stay and torment. Unforgiveness can bring cancer, arthritis or a host of other illnesses. I minister to many people who have bitterness and unforgiveness cause these diseases and they repent from unforgiveness, the bitterness demons leave.

A sample prayer is as follows: Father, in JESUS name, I confess that I have not loved but have felt bitter about certain people who have hurt or disappointed me and I held unforgiveness in my heart. I call upon You, Lord, to help me forgive them. Father. Forgiveness is not a feeling. It happens as an act of my free will. I am having a problem forgiving them. I know that a demon is involved and blocking me. "Father, in JESUS' name, my will is to forgive them. I forgive my mother, father, brothers, sisters, uncles, aunts, grandparents, teachers, friends, bosses, ex-spouses, and anyone else who has hurt me. Amen. If any name comes to your mind then speak their name. For example, a stepfather, or the preacher or any one from the church or churches you have attended.

I give these people to You Lord JESUS and ask You to save their souls. I forgive myself and receive your forgiveness for my trespasses. Thank You for delivering me from bitterness, unforgiveness and all sicknesses attached, including all the tormentors, in Jesus Name. Amen

**COMPASSION**

Jesus had great compassion for the possessed. He used His power to free them. Subsequently, the first assignment that He gave His followers was the empowerment to cast out devils.

However, every problem is not the devil. Some problems occur from the person's willful sin life. The scriptural answer to the sins of the flesh is complete surrender to Jesus, (Rom. 6: 6-11).

If the problem is caused by the person's submission to the sins of the flesh, then counsel must direct that person to commitment to the Lord and His Word. If it is a demon, then we must cast it out. Obviously correct diagnosis is of major importance.

We must discern what we are dealing with each case. Is the problem being caused by oppression of the flesh caused by sin? If this is the reason, then we must counsel the person to totally commit his or her life to Jesus Christ.

**BATTLE IS THE LORD'S**

The FULL GOSPEL is a balanced Gospel which includes the deliverance ministry of Jesus. "The spirit of the Lord is upon me because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach DELIVERANCE TO THE CAPTIVES, and recovering of sigh to the blind, to SET AT LIBERTY THEM THAT ARE BRUISED," (Lk. 4:18).

Christians should imitate the purpose and ministry of Jesus; more than one-third of Jesus' ministry was deliverance. "He went throughout all Galilee preaching in their synagogues and casting out demons," (Mk. 1: DELEGATED AUTHORITY

Holliday, Pat http://amzn.to/ZuxSpA "But JESUS noticed that a crowd [of people] came running together, He rebuked the unclean spirit, saying to it, You dumb and deaf spirit, I charge you to come out of him and never go into him again. And after giving a [hoarse, clamoring, fear-stricken] shriek of anguish and convulsing him terribly, it came out...." (Mk. 9: 24, 25).

Jesus can deliver you.

"The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the Day of Judgment to be punished: But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities," (II Pet. 2:9-10).

"There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it," (I Cor. 10:13).

"But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus

Christ…" (I Cor. 15:5).

"For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour (help) them that are tempted…" (Heb. 2:18).

**OUR BATTLE FOR LIFE**

Resist the Devil:

Align yourself with Jesus Christ's invincible power, Satan and his demons will flee from you. It's scriptural and God cannot lie!

"Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you.18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshiping the LORD. 19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high." (II Chron. 20:18, 19).

"But as many as received him, to them gave the power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God," (Jn. 1:12-13).

Jesus trained the twelve apostles for the work of the ministry.

"Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece. 4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. 6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere," (Lk. 9:1-6).

The deliverance ministry is connected with proclaiming the kingdom of God

"But if I drive out demons by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come upon you," (Matt. 12:28).

Notice Jesus connects healing with casting out devils.

"Then they brought him a demon-possessed man who was blind and mute, and Jesus healed him, so that he could both talk and see," (Matt. 12:22).

Satan puts people in bondage; Jesus and his people set them free.

**THE MINISTRY OF THE SEVENTY**

Referred to in (Lk.10:1, 17:21) were not apostles, but sent forth to do the same work.

“He sent them out two by two ahead of Him to every city and place where He was going to come. When they returned, they were delighted reporting, (Lk. 10:17-20). “And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.” They experienced the power and authority of the Lord Jesus when they used His Name in faith.”

**DELEGATED AUTHORITY**

The omnipotent power of God is at our disposal as we in faith come against "all the power of the enemy,” (Lk. 10:17-21); (Eph. 1:16-23), especially verse 19 and (Matt. 28:18).

**APOSTLE PAUL’S DELIVERANCE MINISTRY**

The authority and power found in the name of Jesus continued after Jesus died on the cross and resurrected from the grave and He ascended into heaven, presently sitting at the right hand of God.

God fully intended that His believers would be alert and able to discern evil in their midst as shown with the encounter with Elymas and the Spirit Medium of Philippi.

“But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith. Then Saul, (who also is called Paul) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, And said, O full of all subtlety and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord? And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. Then the

deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord," (Acts 13:8-12).

The Greek word Magos, translates "magician, (an entertainer who performs conjuring tricks and illusions or somebody who uses supposed supernatural powers and an extraordinarily skilled or powerful person who practices sorcery); wizard, Male witch, (a man who is supposed to have magical or wonder-working powers or somebody excelling who is extremely skilled in or knowledgeable about something); enchanter: (delight somebody to charm, delight, or captivate somebody or to cast a spell on somebody or something); astrologer (mystic, medium, soothsayer, seer, clairvoyant); wise men (one of Magi, a man who, in ancient times, practiced any of the occult arts such as magic or astrology or a special adviser a man chosen as a special senior adviser to a government or other authority).

F. F. Bruce Explains how the term was used in the ancient world; "The magi were originally a Median priestly caste, but later Greek and Roman times the word was used more generally of practitioner of all sorts of magic or quackery. The latter sense is required here; Jew, even a renegade Jew (as this man was), could not have been a member the magician priesthood"

Elymas the magician (that was the meaning of his name), Luke calls him "a Jewish false prophet" (Acts 13.6b). Being Jewish, he knew the truth of Jehovah but had apostatized and immersed himself in Eastern religion. He had abandoned the truth of God. He became a man skilled in lower and uncanny arts strange powers of the medium priests or magi. He mixed religion with science and magic. 6 Magi enjoyed great influence over both the rulers and masses of the biblical world according to Ramsay,

It is certain that the priests of some Eastern religions possessed very considerable knowledge of the powers and processes of nature; and that they were able to do things that either were, or seemed to be marvelous. .. It is natural that the Magician's knowledge and powers should have made him a striking and interesting personality; and a person like the proconsul, keenly interested in nature and philosophy, would enjoy his society.

**SON OF THE DEVIL**

Bar-jesus (Elymas) a Son of the devil. Paul calls Bar-jesus "a son of the devil and the enemy of all righteousness," (Acts 13:10). Son of the devil (Gk. Diabolos) means slander. Bar-Jesus was Satan's child, his servant. Thus was slandering God, God's people, and God's truth. Paul said, "You enemy of all

righteousness". Bar-Jesus masqueraded as "an angel of righteousness," as does his master, the Devil, (I Cor. 11:13-15).

Bar-Jesus' teaching was making "crooked the strait ways of the Lord," which means that he was deliberately distorting and perverting God's truth in order to turn the governor away from God. He was deceived and had become a deceiver (I Tim, 3:13). The deceptive nature of his master Satan had become his nature.

The central issue is of the power encounter between the gospel and the demonic religious systems of the Greco-Roman world.

Bar-jesus is accused of endeavoring "to make crooked the straight ways of the Lord." He was without doubt thoroughly demonized, both deceived and a deceiver (I Cor. 4:3-4; I Jn. 4:1-6; Tit. 3:3); (II Tim. 3:13). He is the embodiment of satanic, religious evil opposing the true faith (v. 8). "You who are full of all deceit and fraud, you son of the devil, you enemy and all righteousness, will you not cease to make crooked the straight ways of the Lord?" (v. 10). Greek Dolos - meaning deceit: a snare if a bait.

Vine says. Bar- Jesus was out to trap men, to snare them, to bring them under Satan's control. This is the exact description of Satan's ministry. These powers of darkness, which lay behind his (Elymas') system worked hard to stop the progress of the Gospel. (Elymas the magician) Bar-jesus represented a spiritual kingdom of deception and a terrible syncretism of Yahwehism and paganism.

Luke states, "That he was opposing them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith" (v.8). Paul saw into the very center of the man's being, discovering the true source of power in Bar-jesus, evil spirits. Paul gives in (I Tim. 3:7 and II Tim. 2:26. 9).

Greek padiourgia - meaning fraud: "ease of working or easiness in doing anything, also laziness, wickedness and facility."

Dealing with demonized persons contact with demons is often made through direct, intense eye contact.

Paul "filled with the Holy Spirit, fixed his gaze upon him,". The stress was on the fixed intensity of the gaze; through experience, one can't detect the change that comes over a person's eyes when the demon have come up to take temporary control of the victim.

Demons will often cry out in fear or anger at the brightness as a Spirit-filled

Christian stares intently at them.

Demons recognize the power of Jesus and immediately react.

Temporary judgment pronounced upon Bar-jesus is described in (vs. 11).

The results of his rebellion, by the word of Paul, he was struck blind for a season.

The judgment was immediate.

It came in stages (v. 11).

First, Greek Axlus "a mist came upon him.

He becomes an outward and visible sign of the inward spiritual darkness which would be his portion for a while and punishment for his resistance to the truth."

The mist gradually deepened into total darkness and blindness.

Pythoness the priestess of the Delphic oracle … (the Kundalinia demon); Any woman supposed to be possessed of the spirit of prophecy; a witch; familiar spirit….

Pythonist divination, divining, augury, soothsaying, soothsay, hariolation; fortune telling, crystal gazing; crystal ball; astrology; sorcery; clairvoyance.

Prophet prophesier, predictor, forecaster, foreteller, prognosticator, seer, foresee, fore knower, augur, presager, diviner, divinator, soothsayer, psychic; prophetess, seeress, divineness; python, pythoness; Cassandra; sphinx; druid; fortuneteller, crystal-gazer; palmist; geomancer; haruspices, haruspex, extispes; astrologer; weather prophet; tiresias, the blind the ban; religious prophets.

Pythogenesis generation from or because of filth.

A soothsayer or soothsaying spirit; from the tradition that the python delivered oracles at Delphi; ventriloquist.

The name was used to refer to persons supposedly indwelt by the spirit of the Greek god Apollo, associated with the giving of the famous Greek oracles.

Pythian relating to Delphi, to Apollo's temple there, its oracle, or priestess

Relating to the Pythian games. A native or inhabitant of Delphi, specifically, the

priestess of Apollo; An epithet of the Delphic Apollo….

Apollo was worshiped as the Python god at the shrine of Delphi in central Greece

Python - gr. Pytho, the older name for Delphi. A genus of very large, nonpoisonous snakes of burma, Indo-china, (known as Kundalini today). etc.; that crush their prey to death, the typical genus of the family

Pythonidae. (Mythology) python - a legend of the Greek god Apollo says he avenged his mother, Leto, by killing the dragon python because it had persecuted her. Greek God Apollo

The Greek god Apollo was the god of light, order, arts and muses, reason, prophecy. He was the son of Zeus and Leto and the twin brother of Artemis. He is represented as a young and handsome man, sometimes in a chariot, given to him by his father, Zeus.

In classic mythology, a monster serpent inhabiting the caves of parnassus and preying upon the people of Delphi and their flocks; it was slain by Apollo.

Any large snake that crushes its prey, as the boa

Any snake of the genus python or of the family pythonidae

Pythonidae - a family of peropod snakes, having intermaxillary teeth and rudimentary hind limbs; the rock snakes…

Pythonoidea - a division of large nonvenomous peropod snakes, having rudimentary hind limbs.

But no pelvis, including the families Boidae, charinidae, and pythonidae.

Killing of the prey is affected by constriction; one or more coils of the body are thrown around the victim, following up the stroke of the head, and pressure is applied by the powerful body muscles.

The pressure exerted by a large python must be terrific. The prey is killed, however, by suffocation rather than by any actual crushing of the ribs.

Serpent: 5175 from 5172; a snake from its hiss, a serpent; a hiss, i.e. whisper a (magic) spell; gen. To prognosticate; certainly, divine, enchanter, enchantment, learn by experience, indeed, diligently observe. (This is why you see these modern demon possessed ministers using a hissing sound when they are under

the power of Kundalina demons . . . . The hissing demon is placing a magical spell and using prophecies to bring the person under a spell of bewitchments).

Cast this demon out in the name of Jesus and experience much freedom from his clutches. Many preachers have PYTHON (Kundalini) demons because they cross over onto his territory and have neglected the Word of God and Jesus as their foundations).

Paul’s encounter with the spirit with the demonized slave girl of Philippi (Act 16:16-18).

She was controlled by a spirit of divination, practiced fortune telling (v.l6). The Greek Word "divination" here is the word meaning "python." Thus she was called a pythoness". The girl's "involuntary utterances were regarded as the voice of the god, (thus) she was much in demand by people who wished to have their fortunes told."

"These are bond-servants of the Most High God, who are proclaiming to you the way of salvation" (v. 17) She recognized the divine power in Paul and his companions.

The Most High God is a designation used by pagans to indicate the supreme Jewish deity.

The way to salvation, a common expression Hellenestic religion, and Greek mystery religions and other pagan cults a matter of great concern to many pagans…

Demons recognized the Lord Jesus and spontaneously declare Him to be the Son of the Most High God.

Demoniac are not totally controlled by the demons who have invaded their lives.

The girls confused cry of desire to know "God the Most High... the account may point to that disturbed and divided consciousness characteristic of the possessed at one time the girls was over-mastered by the evil spirit who was her real kyrios (lord), at another time she felt a longing for deliverance from her bondage and ... She associates herself with those around her who felt a similar longing for some way of salvation.

Paul and Silas were seized not because they were preaching the Gospel but because they had disrupted a profitable business.

Later the Apostle Paul defined this great conflict that rages in every Christian as between the Spirit-led life of the new born spirit in the believer and the soul-led life born and bred of this world.

Paul aptly points out that the soul in the believer, born, nurtured and fed as it is in this world and its system, must first thoroughly be broken (a process usually taking years) before the dominance of the soul life in the Christian is sufficiently removed that he Spirit-led-life can truly and successfully come forth (Rom. 6-9).

“Our Lord described this process when He said: "Verily, verily, 1 say unto you, except a grain of wheat fall into the earth and die, it abideth by itself alone: 'soul') loseth it; and he that hateth his life (soul) in this world shall keep it unto life eternal," (Jn. 12:24 & 25).

The Attitude of the Early Fathers to Evil Spirits

Tertullian 160-230) Roman Theologian and apologist, the son of a centurion, thoroughly educated. Converted in 197, he became the most formidable defender of the faith in his day. In his apology addressed to rulers of the Roman Empire he said: “Let a person be brought before your tribunals, who is plainly under demoniacal possession. The wicked spirit bidden to speak by a follower of Christ, will as readily make the truthful confession that he is a demon, as elsewhere he has falsely asserted that he is a god. Or if you will let there be produced one of the god-possessed as they are supposed —if they do not confess, in their fear of lying to a Christian, that they are demons, then and there shed the blood of that most impudent follower of Christ.”

All the authority and power we have over them is from our naming the name of Christ, and recalling to their memory the woes with which God threatens them at the hand of Christ their judge, and which they expected on day to overtake them. Fearing God in Christ and Christ in God, they become subject to God and Christ. So at one touch and breathing, overwhelmed by the thought and realization of those judgment fires, they leave at our command the bodies they have entered, unwilling and distressed, and before your very eyes, put to an open shame.

Justin Martyr (100-164) A.D.) was also a Christian apologist, sometimes called Justin the Philosopher. He opened a School of Christian Philosophy at Rome where he and some of his disciples were finally martyred under Marcus Aurelius.

In his second apology, addressed to the Roman Senate, he says: Numberless demoniac throughout the whole world, and in your city, many of our Christian

men, exorcizing them in the name of Jesus Christ, who was crucified under Pontius Pilate, have healed and do heal, rendering helpless, and driving the possessing demon out of the man, though they could not be cured by all other exorcists, and those who use incantations and drugs.

Cyprian (207-258 A.D.) was a father of the Church and Bishop of Carthage who expressed himself with equal confidence.

He noted that it was evil spirits which inspired the false prophets of the Gentiles to deliver oracles by always mixing truth with falsehood in an effort to prove what they said. He adds: "nevertheless these evil spirits adjured by the living immediately obey us, submit to us, own our power and are forced to come out of the bodies they possess,"

"Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he do also: and greater works than these shall do; because I go to the Father," (Jn. 14:12).

"Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you," (Jam. 4:7).

**IT'S CATCH UP TIME FOR THE WESTERN CHURCH**

After becoming born again, Pastor Eni, former wizard from Nigeria, Africa wrote a warning to the Christian Church. "After the command by Lucifer to fight the Christians' we then sat and mapped out ways of fighting them as follows:

Causing sickness

Causing barrenness

Causing a slumber in the church

Causing confusion in the church

Causing luke warmness in the church

Making them ignorant of the word of God

Fashion and emulation

Fighting them physically

**FIGHTING PHYSICALLY**

Pastor Eni goes on to write, "The powers of darkness that lives under the sea gave me a (supernatural) television. I could see through this television the born

again Christians that Satan had assigned to me to defeat. (We do not fight hypocrites because they belong to us already). The wizards would SEND OUR GIRLS (Satan's agents) into the big churches to work against Christians. Once the girls were inside the church, they would chew gum. They would cause a child to cry. They would do anything to distract the people from hearing the Word of God. These witches may spiritually CAUSE THE PEOPLE TO SLEEP WHILE THE PREACHING IS GOING ON.

Scriptures from the Book of John.

"So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine, And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down here my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house." (Jn. 4:46-53).

"After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches. In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? The impotent man answered him, Sir; I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk and immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the Sabbath. The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, it is the Sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed. He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. Then asked they him,

what man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole…" (Jn. 5:1-15).

"And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased," (Jn. 6:2).

"And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth. And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? Jesus answered, neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing," (Jn. 9:1-7).

"Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled, and said, where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see .Jesus wept. Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died? Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days. Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave clothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go," (Jn. 11:32-44).

**JESUS CHRIST COMING SOON**

Jesus Christ is coming soon. “And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. 21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen,” (Rev. 22:17-21).

“And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart; and I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive,” (Jer. 29:13-14 ).

“For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. 11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. 12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. 13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. 14 And I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. 15 Because ye have said, The Lord hath raised us up prophets in Babylon,” (Jer. 29:10-15 ).

# Chapter Three

## Imitating Spirit of God

**KUNDALINI MEANS THE SERPENT POWER**

Many Christians find themselves in ruin due to false teachers, false prophets and prophetess, false prophecies, deceptive practices, fantasies, fads, strange mystical experiences and twisting of the Word of God.

The Apostle Paul tells us in (I Cor. 1:23), to seek God, “We preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block and unto the Greeks foolishness; but unto them which are called, but Jews and Geeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God.” Jesus came down to earth and lived among men. Jesus also suffered, was crucified and the He died on the Cross for us. You can find Him when seek for Him with all your heart. Many no longer preach about the cross of Jesus or the importance of His sacrifice. Jesus said, if I be lifted up, I will draw all men unto me. The problem we face today is, millions have been drawn away to receive another spirit other than the Spirit they had previously received (I Cor. 11: 4). Paul reproved these Corinthian Christians for receiving another Spirit.

**ETYMOLOGY**

The term "Kundalini" is based on several words and has several meanings. The word ending with "I indicates that it relates to the feminine principle and deals with a form of Shakti (energy) and Prakriti (nature)...

KUNDA is a hole or well into which all debris and rubbish is thrown. In time the rubbish loses its original form and disintegrates into a formless mesh in which the individual components are no longer recognizable. In the similar way, our impression from earlier lives lie like an amorphous substance deep in the unconscious (Muladhara Chakra)

KUNDALA means the ring and is generally used to refer to an earring in Sanskrit.

The other roots of "KUNDALINI" are KUNDALIN the serpent, and KALA the time or death. In Indian mythology Lord Vishnu rests on a thousand-headed snake and sends out the first vibration (Sphurna), from which the entire Universe evolves

Kundalini (kuṇḍalinī, Sanskrit: literally means coiled. In Indian yoga, a

"corporeal energy" - an unconscious, instinctive or libidinal force or Shakti, envisioned either as a goddess or else as a sleeping serpent coiled at the base of the spine, hence a number of English renderings of the term such as 'serpent power'.

**KUNDILINI SERPENTINE SPIRIT**

The Bible shows Satan taking the form of the Serpent and tempting Eve to rebel against God. Satan took over the vessels of Adam and Eve possessing them with the Serpentine spirit of Evil. Satan's target was not only to take over control of their fallen souls but I believe that he wanted to take over ownership of the Garden of Eden. God disallowed this target because also planted in the Garden of Eden was another tree, "The Tree of Life." If Satan could have gotten control of the Garden of Eden, and the fallen humans had eaten from the tree, he would have fulfilled his original desire to be like God and rule over a people living forever!

Every false religion is searching for the Tree of Life. If they can only find it, says Satan, they will live forever!

"And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil," (Gen 2:9).

God told Adam, that he could eat from every tree with the exception of the tree of knowledge of good and evil for in the day that he ate, he would die! (Gen. 2:17).

The Serpent had a great victory when Adam and Eve rebelled against God. He had the souls of humans and now he wanted their land. God instantly moved and drove them out of the Garden; placing an Angel at the gate.

"And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever: 23 Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. 24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubim's, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life," (Gen 3:22-24)

God gave them the promise of the coming Messiah in (Gen. 3:15), so that He could redeem them from their fall into sin and rescue them by the blood of Jesus. The cross would separate them from the powers of darkness and wash them

clean. They would be able to return to God and live forever.

Satan’s Serpentine Spirit has worked from the beginning and is working today. We call this spirit, Kundalini. Sadly, he has been able to capture large sections of the visible Christian Church through the powers of false prophets and we see a great falling away. Millions are following false men and women whose objectives teach another gospel, another Jesus, by another spirit called Kundalini. It has spread worldwide and preparing religious people ready to receive the Antichrist.

The Bible tracts this serpent from the being until the end resulting in his arrest binding him a thousand years, casting him into the bottomless pit. My beloved sisters and brothers, it is important what spirit that you choose to follow; the Spirit of the Living God, Jesus or the spirit of Serpent of Kundalini.

#### KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH

Kundalini (kuṇḍalinī, Sanskrit: literally means coiled. In Indian yoga, a "corporeal energy"[1] - an unconscious, instinctive or libidinal force or Shakti, envisioned either as a goddess or else as a sleeping serpent coiled at the base of the spine,[2][3][4] hence a number of English renderings of the term such as 'serpent power'.

However, like every form of energy one must also learn to understand spiritual energy. In order to be able to integrate this spiritual energy, careful purification and strengthening of the body and nervous system are required beforehand. [5]

However, like every form of energy one must also learn to understand spiritual energy. In order to be able to integrate this spiritual energy, careful purification and strengthening of the body and nervous system are required beforehand. [5]

#### KUNDALINI APOSTASIA AND THE FALLING AWAY

Apostasy means that there will be a total abandonment of Christianity or such a corruption of its doctrines that will cause it to be ineffectual. Jesus, His Word and His atonement will be dropped as the center of Christianity. False ministers will preach under the direction of another spirit, i.e., the Kundalini Serpentine Spirit of Satan.

“Thus says the Lord: "Stand by the roads, and look, and ask for the ancient paths, where the good way is; and walk in it, and find rest for your souls. But they said, 'We will not walk in it.'" (Jer. 6:16).

## FALSE LIFE FORCE

Kundalini is depicted as a concentrated form of prana or life force that lies dormant in a person's body as a coiled serpent. (In Sanskrit language, Kundalini means literally that which is coiled).

Another resource describes it: "A concentrated field of intelligent, cosmic invisible energy absolutely vital to life; beginning in the base of the spine as a man or woman begins to evolve in their first incarnation; (this is speaking of reincarnation or returning again and again from death from the other side and come back in the flesh entering a new body but retaining your human spirit).

The Bible does not teach reincarnation. "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment," (Heb. 9:27),

The false doctrine of reincarnation is a damning heresy because it gives people a reason or grounds for them put off their decision of repentance thinking they have many chances of salvation. Also, they are taught that in each lifetime, they grow and eventually they will reach perfection! As I look around the world, I've never seen but one soul reach perfection that is Jesus Christ.

We live one time and then we face judgment.

The guru says that that the energy fed by the chakras along the spine and by the cosmic energy entering through the feet from the earth; as wisdom is earned in each incarnation; this electromagnetic, ultra potent energy moves slowly upward through the spine; it is directed by the speed of the soul mind as the soul-mind meets the requirements of each chakra, according to the need and thinking of the individual; eventually this energy is unspiraled through the medulla oblongata, pituitary gland, pineal gland and through the crown chakra to unite with the silver cord; one will ascend to the higher realms to finish the evolutionary cycle …"

Not only does this religion teach reincarnation but it also teaches evolution! Other words, a person will eventually arrive through their own learning of good and evil and arrive into their higher realms through their thinking and with the aid of the Kindalini snake demon coiled in the their spine.

**IF KUNDALINI IS A DEVIL HAVE YOU EVER CAST IT OUT?**

Many times, however, only a few have been able to see the reality of their demon possessions before becoming completely enslaved. In the beginning, Kundalina gives them a false sense of ecstasy, euphoria and electrical fire, tingling, false dreams, visions and prophecies. They react with excitement but

sooner or later will discover that the devil is not nice and will be tormented and drop into grave despair, hearing demonic voices, tormented with raging nightmares. Their family send them to the doctrine that prescribe powerful drugs that only drop them further down the rabbit hole of despair. They become like the man in the Bible that has legions of demons and believe their only hope is finding a true deliverance minister to drive these forces of demons from them and them filling with Jesus and His Word; God have mercy.

"Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist steadfast in the faith," (I Pet. 5: 8, 9).

Have you ever seen a perfect Christian?

Christians have problems also. Particularly if they are trying to serve Jesus with their past baggage of sins lingering and driving them daily to sin; a Bishop from Africa says, “We kill their past when they get saved.” He says that they cancel all generations’ curses as is shown in Deuteronomy and restore them with all the blessings.

“They have a chance if they receive deliverance at salvation,” he said. “Deliverance is enjoying the freedom to serve Jesus.”

He goes on to say, “The real evidence that you have received real DELIVERANCE is that your life is different. Those things (demons) that were controlling your life by being harassed, driven or tormented are gone. If you stole, you will not steal. If you smoked, you will not smoke. If you were addicted to drugs or alcohol, you will not be addicted. If you were depressed, fearful, sick, these symptoms will leave and you will live in peace.”

Hosea said, "Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth." (II Tim. 2:15). "Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil." (Eph. 6:11).

"Resist the devil and he will flee from you," (Jam. 4:7).

**REINCARNATION**

Kundalini Yoga "the serpent power"

The Bible does not teach reincarnation. “And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment,” (Heb. 9:27).

The false doctrine of reincarnation is a damning heresy because it makes people put off their decision of repentance thinking they have many chances of salvation. Also, they are taught that in each lifetime, they grow and eventually they will reach perfection! As I look around the world, I've never seen but one soul reach perfection that is Jesus Christ.

We live one time and then we face judgment.

**WHEEL OF SPINNING ENERGY**

Sri Ramana Maharshi maintained that the Kundalini energy is nothing but the natural energy of the Self, where self is the universal consciousness (Paramatma) present in every being, and that the individual mind of thoughts cloaks this natural energy from unadulterated expression. Advaita teaches that Self-realization, enlightenment, God-consciousness, nirvana and Kundalini awakening are all the same thing, and self-inquiry meditation is considered a very natural and simple means of reaching this goal.

Yoga and Tantra propose that this energy can be "awakened" by Guru, but body and spirit must be prepared by yogic austerities such as pranayama, or breath control, physical exercises, visualization, and chanting. It rises from muladhara chakra up a subtle channel at the base of the spine (called Sushumna), and from there to top of the head merging with the sahasrara, or crown chakra. The awakening is not a physical occurrence. It consists exclusively of development in consciousness. With awakening of the kundalini our consciousness expands and we become more aware of the truth.

The guru says that that the energy fed by the chakras along the spine and by the cosmic energy entering through the feet from the earth; as wisdom is earned in each incarnation; this electromagnetic, ultra potent energy moves slowly upward through the spine; it is directed by the speed of the soul mind as the soul-mind meets the requirements of each chakra, according to the need and thinking of the individual; eventually this energy is unspiraled through the medulla oblongata, pituitary gland, pineal gland and through the crown chakra to unite with the silver cord; one will ascend to the higher realms to finish the evolutionary cycle …"

Not only does this religion teach reincarnation but it also teaches evolution! Other words, a person will eventually arrive through their own learning of good and evil and arrive into their higher realms through their thinking and with the aid of the Kindalini snake demon coiled in the their spine.

Sanskrit kund, "to burn"; kunda, "to coil or to spiral": a concentrated field of intelligent, cosmic invisible energy absolutely vital to life; beginning in the base of the spine as a man or woman begins to evolve in their first incarnation; fed by the chakras along the spine and by the cosmic energy entering through the feet from the earth; as wisdom is earned in each incarnation, this electromagnetic, ultra potent energy moves slowly upward through the spine; Kundalini is feminine polarity in nature.

Kundalini in English means "the serpent power." It is the common Hindu belief that within each person resides a "serpent" coiled tightly up at the base of the spine. Through practicing Kundalini yoga, along with chanting, mediation, and an impartation from the guru one can have their Kundalini Awakened. Kundalini Yoga is the "power yoga" of Hinduism. It is the pathway to supernatural power and godhood. Kundalini Yoga can also lead to mental collapse, psychosis, and demon possession or oppression.

"Asian cultures have used these teachings of the Chakra System for about 4,000 years and it's only the last approx. 10 years that this information has filtered into the west. Chakra literally translated from the Hindi means 'Wheel of spinning Energy'. Within our bodies are contained seven major energy centers. They are located within the body in front of the spinal column and are aligned vertically up and down the spine. Each wheel has a color of the rainbow and vibrates to a musical note."

Demons in vast numbers constitute a part of Satan’s hierarchy and fight in his army. They are spiritual beings without bodies of their own, hence they seek embodiment; they have supernatural power and strength. They are not omniscient, but are creatures of cunning intellect and given to deceits and wiles. They are unclean, corrupt, and bent on destruction and ruin. They degrade the bodies they invade and possess, whether of animals or men. They tremble at the Word of God and have to bow to the authority of Jesus Christ whether exerted directly by Him or by those to whom. He delegated the authority.

**TRY THE SPIRITS**

You must believe that Satan and his demons are real before you can be effective in attacking their evil work. You have two spirits that are working for your soul, the Spirit of God and the spirit of the Devil.

The Bible says, in (I Jn. 4:1), “Beloved, believe not every SPIRIT, but test the SPIRITS to determine whether or not they are of GOD, because many false prophets have gone out into the world.”

Just as God inspired the Word of God, the Devil inspires his doctrines through the life and works of men. You must test the spirits to see if they are of God. According to Strong's Concordance, the Hebrew word for "tested" as found in Ps. 66:10 means: to test , investigate: examine, prove, tempt, try (trial). The Greek word for "tests" as used in (1 Thess. 2:4), carries the following meaning: to test, to approve, allow, discern, examine, and try.

Evangelist A. W. Tozer writes, How to Try the Spirits: “Now our Lord Jesus that great Shepherd of the sheep, has not left His flock to the mercy of the wolves. He has given us the Scriptures, the Holy Spirit and natural powers of observation, and He expects us to avail ourselves of their help constantly. "Prove all things; hold fast that which is good," said Paul, (1 Thess. 5:21).

"Beware of false prophets," our Lord warned, "which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravaging wolves," (Matt. 7:15). Then He added the word by which they may be tested, "Ye shall know them by their fruits." From this it is plain not only that there shall be false spirits abroad, endangering our Christian lives, but that they may be identified and known for what they are. And of course once we become aware of their identity and learn their tricks, their power to harm us is gone. "Surely in vain is the net spread in the sight of any bird," (Prov. 1:17).

“Briefly stated the test is this: This new doctrine, this new religious habit, this new view of truth, this new spiritual experience - how has it affected my attitude toward and my relation to God, Christ, the Holy Scriptures, self, other Christians, the world and sin?

Tozer goes on to say, “By this sevenfold test we may prove everything religious and know beyond a doubt whether it is of God or not. By the fruit of the tree we know the kind of tree it is. So we have but to ask about any doctrine or experience, what is this doing to me? Then we know immediately whether it is from above or from below.”

“See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ,” (Col.2:8).

It is learned by experience and it comes with spiritual maturity. (Heb. 5:14). Any person who truly desires to do the will of God "shall now of the doctrine, whether it be of God." (Jn. 7:17; Neh. 6:12-14). The Holy Spirit "will guide you into all truth, for He is our Teacher,” (Jam. 16:13; 14:26; I Cor. 2:15; I Jn. 2:27).

We can be trained to discern truth from error through sound teaching and knowledge of the scriptures. (Heb. 4:12; 11; I Tim. 3:14 -16; Ez. 44:23).

Paul made an amazing statement in his letter to the church in Corinth. "It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife." (I Cor. 5:1). A son had taken his stepmother away from his father and was living with her in sin Paul said, " . . . When ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, to deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus." (I Cor. 4, 5), he was saying, "My spirit is going to be there. I am going to see what you do,"

**SATANIC INFLUENCES**

When a person is ensnared by a false prophet, a satanic influence captures that individual's mind. The inspired demons will bind the person and put a "gate keeper" spirit in the mind that will direct the knowledge that is received. Of course, all information concerning the truth will be twisted. Deliverance is needed to extricate the person from spiritual bondage. It truly is important where you receive spiritual knowledge. It must be based on Jesus Christ as the foundation and the Word of God as truth.

The Apostle John forewarns, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits, whether they are of God, because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know we the Spirit of God, every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God, and every spirit that confesses not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God and this is that spirit of antichrist whereof you have hear that it should come and even now, already is in the world," (I John 4).

Certainly, as we look at this text, we see that Christians should be discerning the times and seasons. Numerous Believers provide understanding to the involvement of the occult, cults. However they choose ignore the stunning fact that Satan is busily infiltrating many churches through supernatural New Age methods. These bewitching seeds of seduction have been etching themselves into the landscape of the American Christian Church for many years. The Church has ignored the subtlety of Satan tactics because the discerning of Christian doctrines and ministers has not been at the forefront of Christian teaching and preaching. The sideline of a great deal of preaching consists of teachings concerning materialism, emotionalism and intellectualism. When biblical foundations are weakened, the church loses it purposes and becomes

religious instead of being powerful and faithful guardians of the precious blood of Jesus Christ.

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; 2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; 3 Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth,” (I Tim.4:1-4). They are trying to seduce the elect.

**THE MAGIC TOUCH**

Christians were looking for a “new move” or God is doing a “new thing” from the Holy Spirit and He was anointing and empowering people for the ministry. The magic touch transfers source of pleasure and gives an immediate feeling of ecstasy and joyfulness; staggering around as in a drunken stupor; falling on the floor; uncontrollably, hysterically laughing; shaking; trembling; falling on the floor. Someone saying the magical words, “More Lord; give more Lord.”

The new move is not a blessing but soon millions will discover this “new thing” is a powerful spirit of deception and delusion called Kundalini demon that takes your mind away. It puts you in an altered state of consciousness, like a trance, like a sleepwalker; causing dissociation, which does not appear in all PTSD cases, is "one of the strangest phenomena associated with the disorder," says Frank Ochberg, a clinical professor of psychiatry at Michigan State University. "The idea is that at some point without having full appreciation of what she was doing, she could have moved into an altered state of consciousness, like a trance, like a sleepwalker.

**KUNDALINI INFILTRATION**

A serpent,

“And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him,” (Rev. 12:9).

“And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,” (Rev. 20:2).

"Satan hindered us:"

"Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us," (I Thess. 2:18).

Serpent Power of the Awakening Kundalini:

In Hinduism there are several forms of yoga (yoking) which all have the goal of giving the practitioner cosmic consciousness and unity with God. [The origins of Kundalini Yoga (sometimes called Raja or roya Yoga) come from the form of Hinduism known as Kashmir Shavism. This form of yoga comes from the Kashmir region of India and the god these Hindus worship is Shiva. Shiva was the Hindu god represented in the movie "Indiana Jones and the Temple of Doom."

**AUTHOR OF THE FALL THE SERPENT**

Serpent, the author of the fall

“Now the serpent was more subtitle than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent, we may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: 3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 4 And the serpent said unto the woman, ye shall not surely die: 5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. 6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat,” (Gen 3:1-6).

“Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? (Gen. 3:1).

“And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat,” (Gen. 3:6).

“And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:” (Gen. 3:14).

“So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubim’s, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life,” (Gen. 3:24).

**THE OLD SERPENT**

“And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. 4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years,” (Rev 20:2-4).

Kundalini energy is typically described as a powerful energy source lying dormant in the form of a coiled serpent at the base of the human spine. When freed it reputedly has the capacity to affect great physical healings.

Christina and Stanislov Grof, New Age authors of the book "The Stormy Search for the Self," describe how the awakening of Kundalini energy can be triggered by an advanced spiritual teacher or guru. They reveal how the awakening can bring up memories of past psychological traumas. The Grofs state that "individuals involved in this process might find it difficult to control their behavior; during power rushes of Kundalini energy, they often emit various involuntary sounds, and their bodies move in strange and unexpected patterns. Among the most common manifestations .are unmotivated and unnatural laughter or crying, talking tongues and imitating a variety of animal sounds and movements" The Grofs state that "careful study of the manifestations of Kundalini awakening confirm that this process, although sometimes very intense and shattering, is essentially healing"

**FALSE LIFE FORCE**

Kundalini is depicted as a concentrated form of prana or life force that lies dormant in a person’s body as a coiled serpent. (In Sanskrit language, Kundalini means literally that which is coiled).

Another resource describes it: “A concentrated field of intelligent, cosmic invisible energy absolutely vital to life; beginning in the base of the spine as a man or woman begins to evolve in their first incarnation; (this is speaking of reincarnation or returning again and again from death from the other side and come back in the flesh entering a new body but retaining your human spirit).

Sin is a tie that only Jesus can break through Deliverance

**GODDESS WORSHIP**

When Kundalini Shakti is conceived as a goddess, then, when it rises to the head, it unites itself with the Supreme Being (Lord Shiva). Then aspirant becomes engrossed in deep meditation and infinite bliss. The arousing of kundalini is said to be the one and only way of attaining Divine Wisdom. Self-Realization is said to be equivalent to Divine Wisdom or Gnosis or what amounts to the same thing: Self-Knowledge.[8] The awakening of the Kundalini shows itself as "awakening of inner knowledge" and brings with itself pure joy, pure knowledge and pure love.

However, like every form of energy one must also learn to understand spiritual energy. In order to be able to integrate this spiritual energy, careful purification and strengthening of the body and nervous system are required beforehand.

Kundalini can awaken spontaneously or be awakened through the grace of a Siddha-Guru who awakens the kundalini shakti of his discipline through shaktipat, or blessing. A Siddha Guru is a spiritual teacher, a master, whose identification with the supreme Self is uninterrupted.

The Yogatattva Upanishad mentions four kinds of yoga, of which laya-yoga involves Kundalini.

“But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him,” (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

# Chapter Four

## Kundalini Rising

### CHRISTIANS CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED?

While the Christian Church is experiencing a great falling away, preachers still sit back and argue that “Christians can’t be demon possessed.” Meantime, in my town, I have seen the mega churches support groups that used to be designated as religious false cults as being perfectly okay and they even packed their buses and took their congregations to Lakeland, Fla. to allow the super deceiver Todd Bentley who laid his tattooed hands upon them. These Christians received an “impartation” (transference) of Kundalini demons from these meetings along with these blinded Christian pastors. How can we still face with the line of reasoning of Christian leaders claiming that “Christians cannot be possessed while they do nothing to free the captives like Jesus told them to do?”

#### KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH

“Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; 4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God,” (II Thess. 2:3-4).

“Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.” (Matt. 10:8).

The Galatians had cheerfully accepted a man that came preaching a different Jesus than the Jesus that Paul preached and had turned from the good news to a different message they had originally accepted. Paul asked in amazement, “Who had bewitched the believers to draw them away from the truth.” The consequence upon them was not just the influence of receiving wrong mental impressions conveyed by counterfeit and deceptive teachers, but transformations of their faith caused by evil spirits imposing false doctrines through false teachers, (Gal. 3:1). They had changed. They were religious, but had a new agenda. They had become the New Age People of their day, bewitched by the paranormal, magical words of a false prophet; changed into another kingdom. They once were saved but now they were lost.

#### CHURCH MONSTERS

Many are simply losing their minds and are being put on psychotropic drugs because they are “bi-polar” or “schizophrenic” which completes the job of the devil totally stealing their minds. There are millions now ensnared by the powers of the Devil while many brainless pastors stand over them fanning them with their new gospel MANTRA of shouting, “more lord, more lord,” which shows people jerking, twitching, acting like animals; barking like dogs; mooing like cows; howling like hyenas’; clucking like chickens; laughing uncontrollably and even having imaginative sexual experiences on the carpets of churches. This insane, feel good gospel may be filling their churches sinful people but it is also filling it with hardcore devils and pay day is just around the corner – EMPTY CHURCHES and God’s judgment!

“Thus says the Lord: "Stand by the roads, and look, and ask for the ancient paths, where the good way is; and walk in it, and find rest for your souls. But they said, 'We will not walk in it,'" (Jer. 6:16).

**INFILTRATION KUNDALINI DEMONIC POWERS**

Has Kundalini demonic power infiltrated parts of the Charismatic and Pentecostal Christian circles? Kundalini is at least 1000 years old occult practice. It involves bodily manifestations as a consequence for the "awakening of an individual's Kundalini" and is related to, for example, Qigong (a Chinese occulted tradition).

The word Kundalini means “the serpent power,” in English. Hindu believes that within each person resides a “serpent” coiled tightly around the base of the spine. Through practicing Kundalini yoga together with chanting, mediation and an impartation of yoga of Hinduism; leads to the passageway to mental collapse, psychosis and demon possession or oppression. This demonic religious spirit imitates the Holy Spirit.

Remember the snake must have a human body to do his evil deeds.

Ministers should lay aside

“But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God,” (II Cor. 4:2).

“For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile…” (I Thess. 2:3).

**UNCONTROLLABLE LAUGHTER OR WEEPING**

Americans do not realize that in India people go to them pagan temples and laugh under the powers of gurus for about forty-five minutes and then leave. They've had their spiritual fix for the week.

Sri Ramakrishna - An Indian saint (Kundalini Yoga Guru) [1836-1886]

Sri Ramakrishna, [1836-1886] represents the very core of the spiritual realizations of the seers and sages of India. "He daily went into 'samahdi,' a trance in which one involuntarily falls down unconscious and enters a rapturous state of super-conscious bliss (ananda), complete with beautiful visions and often involving astral projection. These states could last anywhere from a few minutes to several days and were often accompanied by uncontrollable laughter or weeping. He could send others into this state with a single touch to the head or chest

Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh - (Kundalini Yoga Guru), 11 Dec. 1931 - 19 Jan. 1990

Osho, formerly often referred to as Rejneeshism, was founded by Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh (1931-1990). He was born Rajneesh Chandra Mohan in Kuchwara, a town in central India. One source states that "Bhagwan" means "God" and that "Shree" means "Master". He was raised in the Jainism faith as a child. He received "samadhi" (enlightenment in which his soul became one with the universe) on 21 March 1953 at the age of 21. At its peak, they had about 200,000 members and 600 centers around the world.

His followers practiced meditation, chanting, naturism, primal screaming, extreme forms of violent exercise, shouting a mantra, and free love. These were expected to lead the individual to overcome repression, lower their personal inhibitions, develop a "state of emptiness", and attain enlightenment. Although most members lived a frugal, simple lifestyle, Rajneesh himself lived in luxury. His collection 27 Rolls Royce's, given to him by his followers, was well known. He taught a form of Monism, that God was in everything and everyone. There is no division between "God" and "not-God". People, even at their worse, are divine. Rajneesh, had a huge following. His goal was to release godhood on a large scale and have his disciples infiltrate the world.

By merely appearing to his disciples they would begin to weep and laugh uncontrollably, they would dance, hop, and pass out just by his presence.

"Rajneesh slowly moved to his throne, his hands in the namaste prayer position, as he pivoted slowly to face his entire audience. The hush was electric. One

could just feel the guards psychically trying to control the surges passing across the audience... Rajneesh's body was a glove covering a naked force...I felt it with an intensity...It did have a supernatural consciousness--but its origins and flavor were well disguised from this adoring and desperate throng."

**A BOLT OF ELECTRICITY**

"A bolt of electricity passing through his body and passing from one person to the next, moving around the circle, coming back to him the group began shaking violently. It was as if they were all possessed, taken over by a powerful impersonal energy." (Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh, "Dance Your Way To God" pg. 148)

"Suddenly her body was shaking, she was screaming. Somendra was moving around her - touching her on the back of her neck, on the chest, on the belly. As he'd touch her, his hands vibrating with energy, the part of her body where he touched her would begin shaking more violently. Shaking, screaming, crying - she became a dynamo of energy...she was on fire, from the opposite corner they could feel her energy." (Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh, "Dance Your Way To God" pg. 149).

"Many of his Sannyasins would fall to the floor in ecstasy after their encounters with Rajneesh."

"Just be joyful ... God is not serious ... this world cannot fit with a theological god ... so let this be your constant reminder - that you have to dance your way to God, to laugh your way to God"

"Bahgvan's spiritual "wine" was often passed along with a single touch to the head."

**GOD'S BAR TENDER RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE**

Rodney Howard-Browne is one of the most controversial and publicized figures of the Third Wave movement. While many of the leaders have been almost invisible in the mainstream media, Howard-Browne and his Holy Laughter anointing have been covered by CNN, Time, Newsweek, PBS, and numerous British media outlets. Howard-Browne refers to himself in many of these articles as the "Holy Ghost bartender."

“But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of

truth shall be evil spoken of. 3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not," (II Pet. 2:1-3).

He is also a very controversial figure in the Evangelical world and is the subject of many hundreds of internet pages from other Evangelical and Fundamentalists discernment groups who view his unusual revival manifestations such as uncontrollable laughter, weeping, shrieking, and animal noises, as cultic. Other conservative Christians also find fault with Howard-Browne's end time belief that a unified and purified church is currently being restored through a "great awakening" that is manifesting itself through these "signs and wonders."

**NO SCRIPTURAL FOUNDATIONS**

Howard-Browne, like the other leaders of the Third Wave, believe that they are raising a great end time army that will take control of the world through spiritual warfare, and triumph over Satan before the millennial reign of Jesus.

Through the revivals held at Carpenter's Home Church in Lakeland Florida broadcast by Trinity Broadcasting Network, Rodney Howard Browne infested Christendom in North America with Kundalini spirits!

There simply no description shown in the Bible such as Rodney engages in the Bible. However, when one examines guru ministries in India, there is no mistake; you can find this very same strange fire operating in Hinduism.

"One night I was preaching on hell, and laughter just hit the whole place. The more I told the people what hell was like, the more they laughed." "The Holy Ghost ... might have you do something that no one's ever done before, and he might have you do something that's totally unique. But don't question, and don't argue, and don't ask, and don't try to devise and to plan it out but just follow the prompting of the leading of the Spirit of God and, oh, great and wonderful things shall be done, for God will move in diverse ways and with diverse anointing in these last days." According to the August Charisma article, Rodney Howard-Browne "disparages" people who "try to apply theological tests" to what he does (SPIRITUAL COUNTERFEITS PROJECT article).

**FEELING KUNDALINI IN YOUR FLESH**

Energy rushes or immense electricity circulating the body – Same as Florida Healing Revival

> Itching, vibrating, prickling, tingling, stinging or crawling sensations – Same as Florida Healing Revival…

Intense heat or cold – Same as Florida Healing Revival

Strange activity, and/or blissful sensations in the head, particularly in the crown area; same as Florida Healing Revival

Vibrating, tingling sensations – Same as Florida Healing Revival…

**Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh revival meeting compared with what we see in Rodney's meetings"**

RAJNEESH: "drunk on the divine"

RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE: "We're drinking of that new wine. It's the wine that is divine."

RAJNEESH: "Rajneesh encouraged his followers to come and "drink" from him.

RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE: "Take another drink ... the bar is open.... Be filled! We loose the power! Have another drink!"

RAJNEESH: "Bahgvan's spiritual "wine" was often passed along with a single touch to the head."

RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE: These same phenomena is typical of Rodney Howard-Browne and Todd Bentley in Toronto and The Florida Healing Revival.

RAJNEESH: "Many of his Sannyasins would fall to the floor in ecstasy after their encounters with Rajneesh."

RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE: This same phenomena is typical of Rodney Howard-Browne and Todd Bentley in Toronto and The Florida Healing Revival

Kundalini Yoga Manifestations Compared To Florida Healing Revival (Todd Bentley) Manifestations.

It is interesting to note that people go to temples in India and simply laugh for about 45 minutes and then go home. Does this remind you of Rodney Howard-Browne's meeting? Believe me, the Holy Spirit does not imitate Hinduism, the Kundalini demon imitates the Holy Spirit. See images of the laughing temples in India.

**KNIGHTS OF MALTA, RICK JOYNER AND BILL JOHNSON**

Rick Joyner and Bill Johnson, who are both caught up in the realm of deceiving spirits, have been working hard to reinforce Todd Bentley's unbiblical behavior

as acceptable. It's to be noted  Todd Bentley's s declaration of "opening up the star gate portals to the third heaven" has absolutely nothing to do with God or His heavenly realms…it is based on previous declarations by high level occultist. His "angel" connections are not God's angels; they are familiar spirits and demonic forces. What he does and declares is UTTERLY SATANIC…not "just a little eccentric."

As a result Peter Wagner, one of the major Third Wave leaders, 'prophesied', "Todd Bentley, the criminally convicted homosexual pedophile turned drunken heretic and adulterer who kicked old ladies in the face and stomach on YouTube at the failed Lakeland, Florida counterfeit revival has entered into a biblically adulterous re- marriage while under a "process of restoration" led by biblically proven false prophet Rick Joyner.

**BENTLEY DEMONIC MINISTRY**

Bentley was ring master at a debacle of lunacy and false healing debunked on national TV orchestrated by the infamous Strader family, whom the District Attorney implicated in financial scandals defrauding elderly Christians of millions of dollars. While the Florida District Attorney publicly names Pastor Steve Strader as complicit in the swindling, his brother was sent to prison for over 30 years as a professional gangster under American anti-racketeering RICO statutes.  Bob Jones was debunked as a sexual predator with vulnerable women while Paul Cain was publicly disclosed to be a drunken pervert with a life long history of alcoholism and homosexuality, Pastor Bola Olivia stated. In 2009 after the revival failed and Todd Bentley divorced his wife, Rick Joyner led the restoration team which included leaders who had vouched for Bentley's good character in the past even as he was deceiving us all, and has posted a letter on his web page. We are informed that 'Even so, they are married now and are resolved to make the most of their marriage, their lives, and to continue to serve the Lord in the best way that they can.

Their being married far from making it right has in my view made matters even worse and totally disqualified Todd Bentley from any reinstatement in ministry in the foreseeable future. It means there is no repentance. He has simply gone into outright rebellion by marrying his mistress. Even if his wife had chosen to divorce him, which does not seem to be the case, a more judicious, moral and righteous course of action would have been to break off this adulterous relationship and stay celibate before God Instead, he remarries quickly. And we are put before the fait accompli. Is there a recent translation of the New Testament that decrees that the solution to adultery is to quickly divorce the

offended party and marry the mistress?

**LIARS AND DECEIVERS**

The false failed and demonic Lakeland revival of 2008 demonstrated to the world not only how deceived and idiots the Third Wave leaders were but also the "Kundalini spirits" that possess them! Todd Bentley now carries the label of a liar and a deceiver. I'm sorry to mention it, but I felt personally deceived in the same way when Ted Haggard's sin was exposed and he was immediately removed from ministry. Suffice it to say that there is more than I am going to mention. First of all, Todd has been removed from public ministry until further notice. He has resigned from the ministry he founded, Fresh Fire, so he is no longer a part of that board. It has become clear that he indulged in periodic drunkenness. He has no intention at the moment of reconciling with Shonna, his wife, nor does she with him. Their marriage has been torn for years by his emotional attachment with at least one other female whose physical contact went beyond hugging and kissing and holding hands. Enough said-maybe more details will be revealed later-but it was clearly immoral. All of this was skillfully concealed by lying and by swearing close associates who had observed his behavior to secrecy.

The opening up of these "portals" that Todd Bentley is engaged in is activated a demon called Kundalini in Hinduism. There is a lot on the web about it as it is practiced by those in the occult/new age.

Serpent Power of the Awakening Kundalini:

In Hinduism there are several forms of yoga (yoking) which all have the goal of giving the practitioner cosmic consciousness and unity with God? [The origins of Kundalini Yoga (sometimes called Raja or roya Yoga) come from the form of Hinduism known as Kashmir Shavism. This form of yoga comes from the Kashmir region of India and the god these Hindus worship is Shiva. Shiva was the Hindu god represented in the movie "Indiana Jones and the Temple of Doom."

**KUNDALINI DEMONIC MANIFESTATIONS**

Now let's look at the following common manifestations of the risen Kundalini in occult practices as seen in the Third Wave.

Muscle twitches, cramps or spasms.

Energy rushes or immense electricity circulating the body

Itching, vibrating, prickling, tingling, stinging or crawling sensations

Intense heat or cold

Involuntary bodily movements, jerking, tremors, shaking; feeling an inner force pushing one into postures or moving one's body in unusual ways.

Alterations in eating and sleeping patterns

Episodes of extreme hyperactivity or, conversely, overwhelming fatigue

Intensified or diminished sexual desires

Headaches, pressures within the skull

Racing heartbeat, pains in the chest

Digestive system problems

Numbness or pain in the limbs (particularly the left foot and leg)

Pains and blockages anywhere; often in the back and neck

Emotional outbursts; rapid mood shifts; seemingly unprovoked or excessive episodes of grief, fear, rage, depression

Spontaneous vocalizations (including laughing and weeping) -- are as unintentional and uncontrollable as hiccoughs

Hearing an inner sound or sounds, classically described as a flute, drum, waterfall, birds singing, bees buzzing but which may also sound like roaring, whooshing, or thunderous noises or like ringing in the ears.

Mental confusion; difficulty concentrating

Altered states of consciousness: heightened awareness; spontaneous trance states; mystical experiences (if the individual's prior belief system is too threatened by these, they can lead to bouts of psychosis or self-grandiosity)

Heat, strange activity, and/or blissful sensations in the head,

particularly in the crown area

Now let us compare it to some of the common symptoms as related on the website newchristian.org.uk

"These are the effects that I have witnessed on people who have attended this movement and either have had hands laid on them or claim to have been imparted with "the spirit":

They come back with this kind of childlike drunken stupor.

Descriptions of a burning sensation either in their veins, heads or stomachs

Descriptions of being washed back and forth like the waves in the ocean;

Dancing about like drunk

Inappropriate yelling and screaming like they're at a football game;

Young men whistling over and over and holding their heads and claiming that they "feel the Holy Spirit about to split them in two".

One young man's back two teeth turned completely to some metallic finish

People with their eyes rolled in the back of their heads and weaving around like they're lost.

Women just gyrating and pulsating like they're being ravaged from behind from some unseen force

Drunken uncontrollable laughter in the middle of a solemn prayer time

People being "slain in the spirit", just falling down and being unable to move (like something's holding them down)..."

Ecstasy: Not to mention that you've just befriended the greatest healing energy available inside you and extremely contagious to all human beings.

According to the website “enlightened beings” the most important thing to know and remain aware of, is that it is a Kundalini Awakening.

And he said go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand."

Are you one of the wicked, or are you one of the wise?

**FORCES OF DARKNESS**

“Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth,” (Jn.17:17).

We are in an intense, spiritual war with the forces of darkness. Demons are just as real in our day as in Jesus' day and still desire to inhabit people. But Christians have powerful spiritual weapons with which to fight back. One of the most powerful is that precious, holy name which is above all others: Jesus! All believers have this weapon available to them:

“And these signs will accompany those who believe: In my name they will drive out demons,” (Mk. 16:17).

Real Christians are people who believe that Jesus Christ is God. They follow Him and His Word. They live holy and sanctified. They will try to live for God’s approval. Christians must live a defensive life that realized that they have an enemy. Satan is their enemy and he uses human vessels to make them fail.

"Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth," (II Tim. 2:15).

Christians today must return to the basics of their faith. Preachers should teach them the foundations of the Scriptures. Knowledge is power!

"Put on the whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil," (Eph. 6:11).

Defense is an important part of Christian living. We must teach Scriptures concerning protection and spiritual dominion through living and using the Word of God.

“Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour…” (I Pet. 5:8).

Christians have spiritual enemies. The Bible warns us to be aware of the strategies of Satan and his demons.

We have all the authority and power needed to win in spiritual warfare. The Devil knows it, all his demons know it, but Christians must be taught the reality of their strength to know it.

Use your authority-and Satan must obey; demons don't have a choice. They tremble and run when we speak and agree with the Word of God. It is God's will for you to be free from every evil influence of the devil.

**DOCTRINES OF DEVILS**

Hitler did mention Christianity many times in his writings. He paid Christianity a lot of lip service in Mein Kampf, and he claimed to be a Christian. But Hitler's secretary, Martin Bormann, also declared that "National Socialism [Nazism] and Christianity are irreconcilable" and Hitler didn't squawk too much about it. Similarly, Hermann Rauschning, a Hitler associate, said, "One is either a Christian or a German. You can't be both." In addition, Hitler declared Nazism the state religion and the Bible were replaced by Mein Kampf in the schools. You really want confusion? Randy Alley, one of my best WWII history sources, noted that the SS were supposedly forbidden to believe in God--yet the military's belt buckles said "Gott mit uns" ("God is with us")!

“Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven,” (Matt. 7:21).

**SUPERNATURAL ENCOUNTERS OR MADNESS**

The haunting dreams mentioned by Hitler were witnessed by his personal aids and recorded by their testimonies. One such account, "Hitler was standing there in his bedroom, stumbling about, looking around him with a distraught look. He was muttering: “It’s him! "It’s him! He’s here!" His lips had turned blue. He was dripping with sweat. Suddenly, he uttered some numbers which made no sense, then some words, then bits of sentences. It was frightening. He used terms which were strung together in the strangest way and which were absolutely weird. Then he again became silent, although his lips continued to move...Then all of a sudden, he screamed: "There Over there! In the corner! Who is it?" He was jumping up and down, and he was howling. They assured him that everything was all right, and he gradually calmed down. By another quote, he might make reference to this same event. "The New Man is living amongst us! He is there! What more do you want? I will tell you a secret: I have seen the New Man. He is intrepid and cruel! I was afraid in his presence!"

The apostle Paul speaks of two dreadful events that will occur just prior to Jesus' return. First, Paul reveals the Church in this last day that there will be a falling away from the faith. Second, that an evil spirit of the Antichrist will overtake many turning them to doctrines of devils. It has infiltrated every aspect of our lives and has been a secret operation until just the last few years, (Psa. 2:3), says, "Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us."

Throughout his various Epistles, the Apostle Paul admonished us to stay awake - to "watch and be sober."

"Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober…" (I Thess. 5:6-7).

"For they that sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night," (Rom. 13:11),

"And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed," (Rom. 13:11).

"But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not," (II Pet. 2:1-3).

Jesus gave His followers this promise; "And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven." Then too, he warned His followers to be watchful and to examine the doctrines and ministries of those who teach them. (Mk. 14:62).

"And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? Shall they not both fall into the ditch," (Lk. 6:39)?.

Whenever a person that is famous begins to operate in deception what is the position of the Christian Church? Should its leaders just be silent? For instance, Pat Robertson has just announced to his television audience that there will be a major terrorist attack on the U.S. sometime late in 2007. Major cities and possibly millions of people will be affected. The attack may be nuclear. Pat Robertson and his divination, Jeanne Dixon kind of evangelicalism, are at it again: he says God told him that there will be a terrorist attack on the U.S. after

September 2007 in which possibly millions will be killed. How does he know? He claims that God told him so. (God apparently did not use the word "nuclear" -- that part is Robertson's guess.) Then, God -- or is it Robertson – as he started hedging his bets: "the evil people will come after this country, and there's a possibility—not a possibility, a definite certainty—that chaos is going to rule. Robertson went on to say, “God said he's going to restrain the evil, but he isn't necessarily going to restrain it in the beginning.... A lot of these things can be reversed; we just need to do a lot of praying." So, is it a possibility or a definite certainty? Can it be reversed? Does that mean prevented? The evil is going to be restrained, but not necessarily in the beginning. Does that mean maybe in the beginning?” How vague can God be?

It looks like God (or Robertson) has all the bases covered. If the attack comes, he is vindicated. If some lesser attack comes along -- Robertson can point to God's hand restraining the evil. If nothing happens . . . well, then, I guess a lot of praying got done. This sounds more and more like a crafty preacher, eager to drain the pockets of the faithful. Might the "prophecy" have been carefully engineered to be disproof-proof? Could that be? Well, consider this. Robertson has been wrong in the past. Other things God allegedly advised him of include Bush winning in a landslide in 2004 (instead of scraping by on the strength of a single state's electoral votes), succeeding in getting his Social Security reform through Congress, and that massive storms and possibly a tsunami would slash the U.S.'s east coast in 2006

“But the prophet who presumes to speak a word in my name that I have not commanded him to speak, or who speaks in the name of other gods, that same prophet shall die,” (Deut.18:20).

**NAMING NAMES**

Despite the exposure of the soul stealing false doctrines, some Christian believes that we should keep the heretics’ names secret. The Apostle Paul named names because his concern was for the true believers becoming deceived and falling away from Jesus and not protecting the deceiver’s ministry.

“Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan that they may learn not to blaspheme. Again, he shows a man that was actively working against his efforts to get the Gospel out,” (I Tim. 1:20).

“Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I

pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.” (II Tim. 4:14-16).

This writer is more concerned about the masses of people whose souls are endangered to fall into Hell by blindly following the spiritual blindness of the great apostasy teachers in the Christian Church. The money that has been sucked off by the imposters from true pastors and evangelists, who would have used it to evangelize those who are lost, will stand as a testimony against these “highly favored ministers.” They are living like kings and queens while souls drop into Hell. Jesus will say to them at the Judgment Seat,

“And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. 13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved;” and to the false prophet’s, “Depart from Me, you workers of iniquity. I never knew you,” (Matt. 24:12-13).

“But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. 28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. 30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last,” (Lk. 13:27-30).

The book of Jude supplies us with a simple, straightforward summary of such sects, "These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit," (Jude 19). Their philosophies are built, not on the full and glorious work of the Holy Spirit of God, which exalts Jesus Christ, making His person the grand, central theme of their witness, but on some sideline doctrine, which divides instead of uniting.

We are in the great falling away falling away from Jesus. I recently wrote a book called The New World Religion, http://patholliday.com/dlguard/cart/index.php this book will help you understand what is happening in the Church system today.

It is as true today as it was when Jesse Penn Lewis wrote the following words: “Today there is a special onslaught of (Chaotic) deceiving spirits upon the Church of Christ, the fulfillment of the prophecy which the Holy Spirit expressly made known to the Church through the Apostle Paul, that a great deceptive onslaught would take place in the "later times." Since the utterance of the prophecy, more than eighteen hundred years have passed by, but the special

manifestation of evil spirits in the deception of believers today, points unmistakably to the fact that we are at the close of the age.”

# Chapter Five

## Cast out the Kundalini Snake

### SATAN HAS RELEASED AN ARMY OF EVIL SPIRITS

Witchcraft wizards, soul snatchers and soul scalpers these mystical Christians want to disconnect you from the Jesus of the Bible and link you to the Awakened Beings they are calling angels who they say are from the divine realm existing in the Third Heaven. They want to take you through occultist wormhole, the sorceries, long sought "Star gate of the gods." Their witchcraft experiences want to teach you about the powerful new "electrical energies" bathing your spirits with the anointing of the Ascended Masters powers of the New Age.

#### FALSE REVIVALS

You will need deliverance if you have engaged in these false revivals that the Third Wave ministers are having. The kundalini snake spirit must be cast out. When a person invites a demon in, then it must be driven out! If you fail to seek freedom from this powerful Principality snake demon, it will before long turn on you and rob you of your health or even kill you.

I received Jesus Christ and fellowshipped with Charismatic for about six months; then attended Pentecostal churches. I have to tell you that I saw many people that claimed to be Christians who were demon possessed. I have ministered to many pastors who were more than oppressed or obsessed with demons; these pastors will sneak over to my ministry asking for deliverance. I remember one Pentecostal pastor asking me to minister to a woman who had gone into the middle of the street to let a car kill her because she heard a voice saying it was Jesus and calling her home. The pastor said, "She is not demon possessed because she is a Christian, she just needs prayer." When I went to her home, she came into the room holding a Bible. She threw the Bible on the floor, twisting her foot on it and spit on it. She growled, "I hate Jesus!"

Meantime, the great mega churches are following another Jesus, another gospel by another spirit, totally blinded that they have followed false leaders into the powers of darkness. "For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or

another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him," (II Cor. 11:4).

**CAN CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS**

One young man sent us a question as to whether or not a Christian could be demon possessed, and how to tell if someone is. To this we responded: a Christian cannot be demon possessed according to (Mt. 12:43-45). On the other hand, a Christian could become demon possessed after initial salvation if he turns away from God like Judas did. Judas was certainly saved before he betrayed Jesus and became possessed by Satan. Let's take another look at Jesus' teaching:

When an evil spirit comes out of a man, it goes through arid places seeking rest and does not find it. Then it says, "I will return to the house I left." When it arrives, it finds the house unoccupied, swept clean and put in order. Then it goes and takes with it seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they go in and live there. And the final condition of that man is worse than the first. That is how it will be with this wicked generation (Matt. 12:43-45).

The "house" (person) was unoccupied -- no Holy Spirit residing there -- so the evil spirit was able to get back in and take others with it and the condition of the man was far worse than at first.

We have seen many that call themselves Christians who are bound by demonic powers. If they are seeking religious experiences to feel good, they can be open to receive evil spirits. If they live double lives, unholy, without true commitments to the Lord, they will be demonized. If they find themselves under a religious cult, such as they will need deliverance. If they are following a person, instead of being led by Jesus Christ and His Word, they will receive spirits of religious confusion, antichrist, rebellion, idolatry, and many others.

Is it possible for a born-again Spirit-filled to have a demon? Absolutely no-say some because they believe that the Holy Spirit cannot coexist in the same body with a demon!

They use slogans, not Scriptural answers. They practice extra-Scriptural piece of logic that stands alone. Their reason rests on an assumption or Scriptural evidence.

Yes, it dangerous delusions to think Satan and his demons adopt hands-off policies to believers. They can affect and afflict believers as far as possible. They buffet them, oppose them, seek to tempt or deceive them or lead them astray.

They look for and quickly seize any advantage to hinder believers.

A preacher from another city came to the church one evening. He said that he was very angry with his son. He confessed that he was going to his son's home with a gun to kill him. He said that the Holy Spirit spoke to him and said, "If you do this evil thing, I'll never speak to you again."

The preacher asked the Lord what He wanted him to do. He told us that the Lord said to come to see Pat Holliday. We ministered to the man in the realms of forgiving his son. He did forgive him but the preacher would not allow us to do any deliverance because, "A Christian could not have a demon. He had preached for fifteen years!"

Many teach that the believer is inhabited by the Holy Spirit-not coexist within the same body. Proof text used is (I Cor. 2:12): "We have not received the spirit of the world but the Spirit who is from God, that we may understand what God has freely given us."

However, if a Christian is living in sin, he can and will have a devil. The preacher that we spoke of above, who is going to kill his son, certainly will be demon possessed. He needs deliverance. Never-the-less, the deliverance minister is unable to force a person like this to receive it.

"Jesus came to destroy the works of the devil," (I Jn. 3:8). Indeed He did! There are many problems that are caused by demons.

The remedy or method for correction of the problem, you must cast out the demons in His name.

**DENYING JESUS CHRIST**

We are saddened as Christians to see those who are falling under the powers of chaotic evil spirits in our time. Many powerful men and women that have preached the Gospel are falling into grave deceptions and some, even denying the Deity of Jesus. (Titus 1:16), "They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate."

Crafty:

"But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God," (II Cor. 4:2).

Men-pleasers:

“For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? For if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ,” (Gal.1:10).

“But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts,” (I Thess. 2:4).

Many famous preachers have changed their teachings that even deny that Jesus Christ is Lord; Churches undergoing radically restructuring of doctrine, structure, methods and practices and the reality of Jesus Christ and His Word.

**DENIAL OF JESUS’ GOD IN THE FLESH**

**You have replaced Jesus as God.**

**CREFLO DOLLAR DENIES JESUS CHRIST IS GOD**

Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is comprised of double standards and hypocrites; someone feigning high principles; somebody who gives a false appearance of having admirable principles, beliefs, or feelings,” (Lk. 12:1).

The following are excerpts from Creflo Dollar's program Jesus' Growth into Son ship, dated December 8, 15, 2002. "Here's what I want you to get here. If Jesus came as God, then why did God have to anoint Him? If Jesus - see God's already been anointed. If Jesus came as God, then why did God have to anoint Him? Jesus came as a man, that's why it was legal to anoint him. God doesn't need anointing, He is anointing. Jesus came as a man, and at age 30 God is now getting ready to demonstrate to us, and give us an example of what a man, with the anointing, can do." -- Creflo Dollar

"Jesus didn't come as God, he came as a man, and he did not come perfect. Perfect in the sense that he didn't need to be added to" -- Creflo Dollar

"But Jesus didn't show up perfect, he grew into his perfection. You know Jesus, in one scripture in the Bible he went on a journey, and he was tired. You better hope God don't get tired. (Isa. 50 says, 50, 60), somewhere, says where we have a God who fainteth not, neither is weary, (Isa. 40:28). Creflo Dollar

“But Jesus did, if he came as God and he got tired, he says he sat down by the well 'cause he was tired. Boy we're in trouble. And somebody said, well, Jesus came as God. Well how many of you know the Bible says God never sleeps, nor slumbers. And yet in the book of Mark we see Jesus asleep in the back of the

boat.”  Creflo Dollar

Y'all please listen to me, please listen to me. This ain't no heresy.*sic) I am not some false prophet. I am just reading this thing out to you the Bible. I am just telling you all these fantasy preachers have been preaching all of this stuff for all of these years and we bought the package. And the question mark was there. And we are now - faith can never go past that question mark, and we've tolerated and put it up, put up with things that we had authority over" . Creflo Dollar

"Some people get mad when I talk about money, they say, 'Whenever I see Dollar he's talking about money!' That's because you ain't got none! I ain't talking to you!"

Jesus didn’t come as God, He came as a man, and He did not come perfect. (Creflo Dollar

Ministries: World Changers, 12/8/2002).

Dollar teaches that we are [G]ods

“You’re not a sinner saved by grace you sons and daughters of the most-high God. You are gods’!”

(Creflo Dollar Changing your world, April 17, 2002, LeSea Broadcasting) This is the same lie with which the serpent tempted Eve. (Gen 3:4-5)

“And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil,” (Gen. 3:4- 5).

Again Dollar contradicts the bible when he says "A son of God, they are those through an understanding of their divine nature, they can operate like God on the earth." (Creflo Dollar, "Growth Means Change," September 29, 2002).

Now to my recollection, preachers have always taught and preached that Jesus came to earth both Man and God, not merely Man. Therefore I am not sure who Mr. Dollar is referring to when he says "fantasy preachers.”

He drives a black Rolls-Royce, flies to speaking engagements across the nation and Europe in a $5 million private jet and lives in a $1 million home behind iron gates in an upscale Atlanta neighborhood…

Dollar lives in a $1 million home owned by the church in the Guilford Forest subdivision in southwest Atlanta. World Changers purchased another $1 million

home on 27 acres in Fayette County in December. The church has amassed a fortune in real estate, mostly in College Park… As World Changers grew, so did Dollar's emphasis on prosperity. Dollar has no degree in theology. Much of his prosperity message, according to church and his family members, are based on the teachings of friend and spiritual mentor.

**RELIGIOUS MASKS**

As I look around the world of religion in our society one thing has become very clear. The masks of the false shepherds of the apostate church are coming off. More and more the false prophets of today's religious establishment are showing themselves to be the wolves that they truly are. In years past it has taken great discernment to see and hear the little bits of leaven they have used to poison their flocks.

But lately it seems the apostasy is much more open. A couple of the most blatant examples of this are Joel Osteen and T.D. Jakes both were recently given an opportunity to boldly proclaim the gospel on the national stage. Osteen in fact was given that opportunity twice, once on the Larry King Show and again on the ABC daytime show The View. Jakes had his chance during a lengthy interview on National Public Radio. Both were asked during the course of the interview if they believed that Jesus was the only way to heaven.

Neither would say that Jesus is the way the truth and the life and that no man comes to God except by him. Both of these wolves in sheep's clothing left room for some to come to God another way. (WELL, JESUS WILL UNDERSTAND, THEY ARE SPEAKING THE FALSE GOSPEL TO THE ENTIRE SECULAR WORLD).

Kenneth Hagen & Kenneth Copeland - Pentecostal Bedlam

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1SgByE0pX1M

"And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves; should not the shepherds feed the flocks," (Ezek. 34:1- 2).

"But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. Woe unto them! For they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core," (Jude 1:10-11).

**DAVID WILKERSON – WEIRD MANIFESTATIONS**
.youtube.com/watch?v=IrpW6Xctg8Q&feature=fvw

“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.” We know from scriptures that Satan and his seed manifest themselves as messengers of light (II Cor. 11:13-15). He also is the, 'Father of lies'. What better way to lead people astray, then to disguise the worship; change the one foundation and present false doctrines,” (Jn. 14:6).

Will you follow a men and women that denies that Jesus came in the flesh as God in the Flesh; or would you follow the teachings of a man that wants you to believe the New Age lie that you are little gods?

“Pa Pa” Kenneth Hagen was a Word of Faith preacher. He claimed to be a prophet called by God Himself. Kenneth believed in the following beliefs: Christians are little gods. Jesus didn't pay for our sins by His death sacrifice on the cross and he had to finish the job of atonement in hell.

The Bibles says in (Heb. 9:22), “And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.” DID YOU SEE, WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO REMISSION (for your sins)?

Hagen also led an entire generation to seek God for worldly riches instead of Jesus.

He says, “If Christians are not healthy and wealthy it is because of their lack of faith or knowledge. Christians have control over their lives by the words that they speak. If they speak sickness and poverty, they will be sick and broke. Therefore, if a Christian speaks blessings and healing they will be healthy and have wealth.” Really, according, (Matt. 16:26), “For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?”

Hagen goes on to spread his false assessment of the atonement of Jesus for the human soul. "He [Jesus] tasted spiritual death for every man. And His spirit and inner man went to hell in my Place. Can't you see that? Physical death wouldn't remove your sins. He's tasted death for every man. He's talking about tasting spiritual death." (Ken Hagen, "How Jesus Obtained His Name.") Hagen boldly denounces the need for the adoption of the need for the cross of Jesus. He says, "The trouble with us is that we've preached a 'cross' religion and we need to preach a 'throne' Religion. By that I mean that people have thought they were

supposed to remain at the cross. Some have received the baptism in the Holy Spirit, have backed up to the cross, and have stayed there ever since . . . The cross is actually a place of defeat, whereas the Resurrection is a place of triumph.

When you preach the cross, you're preaching death, and you leave people in death." (Ken Hagen, "The Believer's Authority," page 16. Second Edition 1986) Author's note: My dear friends. If Satan had known that through the cross and His slaughter of Jesus that it opened the pathway to our salvation, he'd never kill our Lord Jesus Christ. To top off his twisted gospel, "Pa Pa" Hagen went on to sell the lie that Satan sold to Eve, "Ye shall be like god . . . " This exactly the same lie that every New Ager is selling those who are perishing today. Hagen distorts the Bible again when he says, "Originally, God made the earth and the fullness thereof, giving Adam dominion over all the works of his hands. In other words, Adam was the god of this world. Adam committed high treason and sold out to Satan, and Satan, through Adam, became the god of this world . . . Now Satan has a right to be here and be god of this world until 'Adam's lease' runs out," (Ken Hagen).

"The believer is as much an incarnation as was Jesus of Nazareth;" (Kenneth E. Hagen, "The Incarnation, the Word of Faith" page 13, December 12, 1980. Kenneth Hagen has some really farfetched, incredible beliefs doesn't he. Yet, he has been followed by dozens of men who continue on. Men who have followed in Kenneth Hagin's footsteps are Kenneth Hagen Jr., Kenneth Copeland, Benny Hinn, Rodney Howard-Browne, Creflo Dollar, Joyce Meyers and many more.8 Hey. . . Don't get mad at me, I'm just telling you what these people are saying.

**REPENTANCE CHANGE OF CHARACTER**

"For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter," (II Cor. 7:10-11).

Carefulness of obeying my directions, (II Cor.7:15),"Yea, what clearing of yourselves from guilt by inflicting censures on the guilty person, and putting away evil from among you, (I Cor. 15:18); yea, what indignation against him who had dishonored his profession, and defiled the church; yea, what fear of my displeasure, and the rod which I threatened, (I Cor. 4:21); yea, what vehement desire to rectify what was amiss in this matter, (II Cor. 7:7); yea, what zeal for

me; yea, what revenge in punishing the delinquent." In the whole of your conduct in this affair since ye have received my letter, ye have approved yourselves to be clear; not only to be clear of contumacy and obstinate persistence in your former conduct, but to have done all in the compass of your power to rectify the abuses which had crept in among you." The Corinthian were not clear, i.e. innocent or void of blame in the fact, but they were clear of all blame in their endeavors to remove the evil.

When the word repent is used concerning humans beings, it ordinarily indicates a complete change of character, a forsaking of one's past existence and an acceptance of a whole new approach to life.

According to the Bible, without repentance, a person cannot be saved! The fundamental message of the Hebrew prophets was repentance, a call to forsake the worship of Baal or other sins which characterized the lives of their heresies and to return to faithful practice of the worship of the one true God of Israel.

"I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire: 12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire," (Matt. 3:11-12).

When John the Baptist came with the spirit of Elijah, he proclaimed repentance as the necessary condition for escape from the imminent judgment and entrance into the kingdom of God.

"And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;" (Lk. 3:3).

In Jesus' preaching, repentance was closely connected with belief in the gospel (Mk. 1:15).

According to the Apostle Paul, it was the message in (Acts 20:21), "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." John the Baptist, (Matt. 3:2); Jesus Christ (Mk. 1:15; Lk.13:3-5); again proscribed by Paul, (Acts 17:30, 31).

As all had sinned against God, so all should humble themselves before him against whom they have sinned; but humiliation is no atonement for sin; therefore repentance is insufficient, unless faith in our Lord Jesus Christ accompany it.

“And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world,” (I Jn. 2:2).

Repentance disposes and prepares the soul for pardoning mercy; but can never be considered as making compensation for past acts of transgression. This repentance and faith were necessary to the salvation both of Jews and Gentiles; for all had sinned, and come short of God's glory. The Jews must repent, who had sinned so much, and so long, against light and knowledge.

The Gentiles must repent, whose scandalous lives were a reproach to man. Faith in Jesus Christ was also indispensably necessary; for a Jew might repent, be sorry for his sin, and suppose that, by a proper discharge of his religious duty, and bringing proper sacrifices, he could conciliate the favor of God: No, this will not do; nothing but faith in Jesus Christ, as the end of the law, and the great and only vicarious sacrifice, will do; hence, he testified to them the necessity of faith in this Messiah.

“Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ,” (Acts 20:21).

The Gentiles might repent of their profligate lives, turn to the true God, and renounce all idolatry: this is well, but it is not sufficient: they also have sinned, and their present amendment and faith can make no atonement for what is past; therefore, they also must believe on the Lord Jesus, who died for their sins, and rose again for their justification.

There are three elements to repentance:

Conviction, to realize you are a sinner.

Contrition, sorrow for sin.

Conversion, change from sin.

Many persons believe it is very easy to follow Jesus. However, Jesus sad; that everyone had to take up the cross and follow him every day. Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his c (Mk. 8: 34, 35).

**ARMY OF DECEIVING SPIRITS**

In the special onslaught of the deceiver, which will come upon the whole of the true Church of Christ at the close of the age, through the army of deceiving spirits, there are some more than others who are specially attacked by the powers of darkness, who need light upon his deceptive workings, so that they may pass

through the trial of the Last Hour, and be counted worthy to escape that hour of greater trial, which is coming upon the earth (Lk. 21: 346; Rev. 3: 10).

For among those who are members of the Body of Christ, there are degrees of growth, and therefore degrees of testing, permitted by God, Who provides a way of escape for him who knows his need, and, by watching unto prayer, takes heed lest he fall (I Cor. 10: 12, 13). He is the Sovereign Lord of the Universe, and Satan is set his limit with every redeemed believer (see Job 1: 12; 2: 6; Lk. 22: 31).

Some of the members of Christ are yet in the stage of babyhood, and others do not even know the initial reception of the Holy Spirit. To such this book has not much to say, as they are among the weaker ones who need the "milk of the Word." But there are others, who may be described as the advance guard of the Church of Christ, who have been baptized with the Holy Ghost, or who are seeking that Baptism; honest and earnest believers, who sigh and cry over the powerlessness of the true Church of Christ, and who grieve that her witness is so ineffective; that Spiritism and Christian Science, and other "isms," are sweeping thousands into their deceptive errors, little thinking, that, as they themselves go forward into the spiritual realm, the deceiver, who has misled others, has special wiles prepared for them, so that he might render ineffective their aggressive power against him. These are the ones who are in danger of the special deception of the counterfeit "Christs," and false prophets, and the dazzling lure of "signs and wonders," and "fire out of heaven," planned to meet their longing for the mighty interposition of God in the darkness settling upon the earth, but who do not recognize that such workings of the spirits of evil are possible, and so are unprepared to meet them.

These are the ones, also, who are recklessly ready to follow the Lord at any cost, and yet do not realize their unpreparedness for contest with the spiritual powers of the unseen world, as they press on into fuller spiritual things. Believers who are full of mental conceptions wrought into them in earlier years, which hinder the Spirit of God from preparing them for all they will meet as they press on to their coveted goal; conceptions which also hinder others from giving them, out of the Scriptures, much that they need to know of the spiritual world into which they are so blindly advancing. Conceptions which lull them into a false security, and give ground for, and even bring about, that very deception which enables the deceiver to find them an easy prey...

# Chapter Six

## New Age Christian Leaders

**AM I YOUR ENEMY BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE HARD TRUTH?**
New Age Christian Leaders Terminology

Transformation means: Switch, Conversion, Alteration, Revolution, Makeover, Renovation, Change, Change agents, Fuller Consciousness, Esoteric, Human Enlightenment, Transition, unity, leave old religious systems and join world view.

**MASS DEMONIZATION**
The wide range of practices currently being promoted within so-called renewal and revival movements are neither Christian nor Biblical.

Strange manifestations occur in both children and adults such as falling to the floor called carpet-time producing “holy laughter, “animal noises (i.e. roar like a lion, cluck like a chicken, bark like a dog, etc.). Howling at the moon; crawling on the floor like an animal. Also, bellowing warrior or war cries and wielding imaginary, golden swords, doubling-over as if punched in the stomach (referred to as “doing crunches,” in a drunken stupor. The strangest thing is to see a group as the women is pretending to “give birth” rocking and wailing on the hands and knees while the men have hold of their ankles. They are assimilating giving birth to “revival”.

**RICK JOYNER - MORNINGSTAR MADNESS**
The Spirit of God revealed to John in a vision that in the last days, demon spirits would be released upon the earth which would go forth to deceive the world. “And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet,” (Rev. 16:13-14).

These three spirits that John saw represent lying, deceiving, seducing demon spirits that are going to be released by Satan. “For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty…” (Rev. 16:14).

The Body of Christ is facing the most horrendous, Satanic and demonic greater

confrontation than at any other time in history. It will be a time of intensified spiritual warfare where demons will manifest themselves and will fight in direct confrontation with God's people. The Lord Jesus told us in (Matt. 10:22), "And ye shall be hated of all men for My name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved." And then in (Matt. 6:33), He said, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness."

**NEW CHRISTIAN MYSTICS**

Transformation; Transition, Conversion, Evolution, Shift, Switch, Modification, Changeover, Modification, Alteration, Paradigm shift and Holy Ghost Party

**NEW AGE TRANCE**

Spell, sleep, dream, daze and hypnosis; yet, these are words being used by famous Christian leadership. These are not Christian Words and certainly not biblical words but New Age Pagan deception, dishonesty, trickery. It may be true that some Christians do not know that they are supporting witchcraft. However, many have believed that by ignoring the Devil will make him disappear. Nevertheless, he's turned up in Christian Churches around the world in stealth covering of New Age paranormal angels of light.

"And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works," (II Cor. 11:14-15).

**UNBELIEF AND WITCHCRAFT**

The biggest problem in the Western Church is that they do not take the powers of witchcraft seriously. They generally believe that it is not real or just fantasy and make belief. Others believe that if witches and wizards were real with demonic powers, it could not have any effect upon them because they are Christians. Actually, they are right. Witchcraft can only have power over a Christian only if he or she has open doors. These are doors of sin in their lives or doorways of stepping onto Satan=s territory. Witchcraft is Satan=s territory.

Fraud, Con, Cheating, Pretext; Satan is using deception. The above are some words for deception. It concerns soul stealing and soul scalping of humans by Satan and his fallen angels.

**AGE OF AQUARIUS**

What we are witnessing in this strange New Age strange fire revival is a blasphemous tragedy. It's a black mark on the Christian Church, an embarrassment initiated by extremist, delusionary, unruly thugs; representing a

deluded message to the world that Christians are crazy. Is there any Pentecostal leadership left that will get some back bone, stand up and stop these demon possessed hoodlums from disgracing the Holiness, sanctity and trampling on the blood of Jesus?

**CHRISTIAN MYSTICS ~THE GATES OF HELL**

The Star Gates, New Breed Christian, Star Walkers, Portal, Doorway, Gateway, Entrance, Entry, Threshold, Portico, Wormhole, Heaven Gate, Earth Gate, Sea Gate; these are the words to express the new world Christianity.

C. Peter Wagner and Ben F Gray wrote, “The New Apostolic Reformation is an extraordinary work of the Holy Spirit that is changing the shape of Christianity globally. It is truly a new day! The Church is changing. New names! New methods! New worship expressions. The Lord is establishing the foundations of the Church for the new millennium. This foundation is built upon Apostles and Prophets.

**WAGNER’S NEW AGE STAR GATE PLAN**

Should Christians be operating in these paranormal activities of investigating Portals, Star gates, Digging Well Portals TO ANGELS OF THE UNDERWORLD? These New Christian Mystics are members of the New Age Aquarius Conspiracy Movement and not Christianity. Yes, they do use some Christianity and talk about scriptures from the new perverted Bibles; however they are preaching another Jesus who is actually the New Age Christ and preaching by the anointing of the kundalini demons

**OPENING THE GATES**

The Star Gate of Change to the Nations

Peter Wagner says, “This is a year to open the gates. Most of us think that the gate is a physical place that will appear in front of you. However, the first gate we must go through is Heaven's Gate where we enter boldly into the ‘Throne Room’ and receive super-abounding grace so we can leap through the place of the "new" in the earth!”

Wagner goes on to explain, “Portals are inter- dimensional openings, doorways, mystical doorways, star gates, bridges, wormholes that transport entities from one reality to another. Some people say they can travel through the Portals are Stargazers.” My brothers and sisters, we are seeing famous Christians “opening portals to Third Heavens” which are exactly the same paranormal witchcraft powers that New Age followers are using Christians are being powerfully deceived and they are perishing for a lack of knowledge.

**GOING THROUGH THE PORTAL TO THE THIRD HEAVEN**

The portal (spiritual doorway or Star gate) to enter the occult-New Age World and be filled with powerful demonic creatures and there are many “CHANGE AGENTS” to open the occult ‘Star Gate’ doorway to ‘the Third Heaven’ is absolutely working with the powers of evil.

"For false Christ and false prophets will arise, and they will show great signs and wonders so as to deceive and lead astray, if possible, even the elect," (Mk. 13:22)

This last warning even gives us the clue that such false ministers will be able to perform many of the same "lying signs and wonders" foretold of Antichrist. Such false ministers will employ great power, but it will be the paranormal power of the occult, and will be exercised for the express purpose of leading both believer and unbeliever astray.

Remember, don’t sell out to Jesus, read His Word and carefully discern and watch what is being taught to you, you WILL NOT be deceived. The Holy Spirit will lead you into all truth,”

**SCRIPTURES**

“Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?” (Rom. 6:15-16).

"But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him," (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils…” (I Tim. 4:1).

"However at that time, when you did not know God, you were slaves to those which by nature are no gods. But now that you have come to know God, or rather to be known by God, how is it that you turn back again to the weak and worthless elemental things, to which you desire to be enslaved all over again?" (Gal. 4: 4-9).

“And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will,” (II Tim. 26).

They began to murmur against God and complain against Moses . . . So the Lord sent poisonous snakes among them to punish them, and many of them were bitten and died. God caused me to see the parallel between the snakes in this scripture and demons. Demons are released among us for the same reasons and with the same results. "And supper being ended, the devil now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him," (Jn. 13:2).

"And after the sup Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, that thou doest, do quickly," (Jn. 13:27).

"And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, to be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?" (Lk. 13:16).

"Neither give place to the devil." (Eph. 4:27).

"And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, the word of God with boldness. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common. And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them ALL. Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, and laid them down at the apostle' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, and kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?" (Acts 4: 31-35; 5; 1-3).

"And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him, and certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom sent seven devils.

A person has no resistance at all to demons without Jesus! "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me." (Phil. 4:13)."The natural man without Christ, is spiritually weak and highly susceptible to infestation by demons. There is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling within him," is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling

within him.

# Chapter Seven

## New Age Christ

**COSMIC CHRISTIANITY**

They want you to be converted into become a new style Cosmic Christian but you must exchange your biblical Jesus Christ and His Deity with a NEW AGE CHRIST and then you must learn to open your own personal Star Gate to their new paranormal gods. The apostle John was given in phenomenal vision a glimpse of the end of the age. (Rev. 1:10), called the "Day of the Lord" During this "day of the Lord's wrath," (Zeph. 1:18).

God will punish humanity for their proud, sinful ways and their refusal to acknowledge Him as the one true God. After Peter Wagner commissioned Todd Bentley, Wagner left Lakeland to attend to his next New Age, witchcraft oriented function. He said, “While we are together, we want to unlock the winds from the North. Biblically, the north wind is an awakening wind. We also know that in addition to being quickened, you need to be strengthened to go through the gates (STAR GATES). Therefore, we will have personal ministry to help you advance.”

Can you see his ludicrous, ridiculous illogical absurd idea that they must personally help you to advance to go through their star gates to enter into the other spiritual dimension? Do you see Jesus at the center of his New Age false religion?

**OPENING PORTALS TO THE DEMONIC REALMS**

When Peter Wagner came to Lakeland with his “Apostles” to initiate Todd Bentley into his twisted paranormal movement, Wagner “prophesied that “Bentley is the portal (star gate) to the future.” He also said that they are connecting heaven’s gate to earth! However, according to the Bible, God’s Kingdom has already come to the Earth and Jesus Christ is the Mediator that is already connected God’s Kingdom to the earth and heaven in Ephesians Chapter one. It is a power that is not Wagner’s to give.

There is an army of New Age “Christians” who are telling you through their writings, actions, mysticisms and witchcraft practices that they are bringing a new message called joining the earth’s gate to the heaven’s gate, according to their words. Believe me, they are not true biblical followers of Jesus Christ.

They are leading the Christian world into a mystical star gate of the Third Heavens where beings they call “angels,” appear from another spiritual dimension.

We may ask "what is really going on here?" These New Age witches, wizards and New Breed Christians believe unity of prayer and worship will bring the strange power to rekindle their wild fire revival by opening the star gate portals so that their satanic angels can come through the spiritual dimensions to earth.

**HUMAN TRANSFORMATION**

The imaginary glorious New Age to godhood

Will you follow these soul snatchers & soul scalpers? Todd Bentley, Bob Jones, Paul Cain and Peter Wagner’s and Chuck Pierce apostles and prophets are the “New Breed,” sometimes referred to as “Joel’s Army. They want disconnect you from the Jesus of the Bible and link you to the Awakened Supernatural Beings they are calling angels. They tell us that these angels are from the divine realm, coming from a place called the Third Heaven.

They want to take you through occultist’s eye called the wormhole that wizards and sorceries have long sought called “Star gate of the gods.” Their witchcraft experiences will teach you about the powerful new “electrical energies” bathing your spirits with the anointing of the Ascended Masters powers of the New Age. I do not endorse these star gate films… Just for your education only.

**DON'T GO THROUGH THE STAR GATE TO THE THIRD HEAVEN**

You will not return; these are not God’s friendly angels that will become your supernatural guides. They are malicious demons who are very deceptive, strong and powerful and want to kill, rob and destroy you. Get away from their god that they refer to as "IT". Satan's counterfeit will resemble a band of wild Indians and tribal warriors dancing shouting battle cries which includes every demonic manifestation under the sun.

**TIME TO WAKE UP**

Jesus’ words concerning the “gates of hell” takes on new meaning to the modern Christian Church when they see famous Christians who are supernaturally opening up Star Gates and “digging new well portals” into the earth to connect heaven angels to the angels within the earth. These new breed Christians are tapping into psychic paranormal practices of wizards and witches from around the pagan world.

**QUANTUM LEAP OF GODHOOD**

These New Age ministers believe that they are gods and have a right to lead and rule over the world. My advice, don't follow them, follow Jesus.

The Church today is also sitting in this same fallen condition; sadly, many have left the foundations of the Gospel. They are seeking things, money and emotional experiences instead of wisdom and knowledge of the Word of God and Jesus. Seductions are great and worldwide. Many have lost their first love, Jesus. Christians use to get excited about Jesus Christ but now they cheer when greedy preachers pick their pockets pretending to be men and women of God. Christians, we must return to the basics of the Word of God if we intend to make it into the kingdom of God.

When Jesus said, "upon this rock I will build my church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it," (Mk. 16:16); He was saying that the church as an institution is here to stay; (Satan cannot destroy the true church). The members of the church must be vigilant and careful guardians of His Word. They must be passionate about His cause. They must be crushed for people in the valley of decision. The Bibles says, "Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision," (Joel 3:14).

The good news is there are millions who have never bowed their knees to Baal. Stay close to Jesus and He will get us through the troublesome days ahead.

No one is testing the spirits. "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. 4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them," (I Jn. 4:1-4).

**SPIRITUAL ALCHEMY ~ HEAVENS GATE**

Star gate Wormhole

Wagner's teaching concerning opening gates and entering Heaven's Gate is demonic and dangerous; through powerful deceptions, these spiritual activities will steal souls. Wagner, a New Age believer, presenting his spiritual alchemy to the Body of Christ, says, "In this year to open the gates, one gate that we must swing wide is the gate of change. Most of us think that the gate is a physical

place that will appear in front of you. However, the first gate we must go through is Heaven's Gate! This is where we enter boldly into the Throne Room and receive super-abounding grace so we can leap through the place of the "new" in the earth!"

**HERETICS STEAL SOULS**

Wake up and listen to what these strange people are saying. This is not biblical Christianity. I believe these people are going to be remembered in church history as the greatest heretics! Remember, Heretics steal souls.

My advice to you dear believer in Jesus, don't go through the gates to the "Third Heaven". No one is testing the spirits to see if they are coming from God or the Devil. These people are mystically opening spiritual gates to other spiritual dimensions; astral projecting through to the other side and admitting that they see dead people and angels. They return, but is it the same human spirit that is returning? Could it be spirit replacement? Other words, could a demonic spirit or a 'Walk In' replace the human spirit? What could possibly be happening to the human spirit that is enslaved on the other side? The human spirit will be captured and enslaved where it will stay until it meets Jesus at judgment day!

**SPIRITUAL TRANSFORMATION**

What is returning to the human body? Is it angels of God or angels of Satan? Personally, I believe this is totally demonic activity that is being led by Satan. When a man or woman gives their will by agreeing to go through the portal, they have willingly relinquished control of their souls! Let this soak in . . . they are never coming back to earth! These souls will meet Jesus at the Judgment Day! You will notice that your friends and pastors that have gone through the gate to the Third Heaven change. They have been "transformed" into the new beings that will enter into the New Age of a New World Religion. They will also lead their congregations to meet the Antichrist face to face!

**CHANGING EXPERIENTIAL THEMES**

Many pastors are changing their messages to personal experiential themes. You know, lots of laughing, jerking, dancing, soaking in trance prayers drenched in hypnotic, repetitive, back-masked music that is not teaching the word, hardly pointing people to Jesus, etc. Your transformed friends usually drop you because they have become "more spiritual than you." Many people that attended the Lakeland revival are no longer are attending their former churches and stopped giving their finances to their pastors. I've had reports that many churches closed in the areas where the "revival" occurred; also many also left Ignited Church.

The night Todd left, Stader called out during his sermon. “I'm calling for the people that left this church to come back.” So, he’s lost people too. Perhaps he lost the Bible believers who could see the disgraceful errors that Bentley was distributing to the world.

We must ask Jesus to give us spiritual eyes to see and open our spiritual ears to hear what the Holy Spirit is saying to the Church. For instance, Wagner said to Bentley on the platform: “This commissioning represents a powerful spiritual transaction taking place in the invisible world. With this in mind, I take the apostolic authority that God has given me and I decree to Todd Bentley, your power will increase, your authority will increase, your favor will increase, your influence will increase, and your revelation will increase.”

**PROCLAIMING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS**

The Deliverance ministry is a serious and supernatural work of the Lord Jesus Christ in a person’s life. It is a most needed ministry in the American Christian Church today. This article is written by a man who is discerning the merits of the importance of the deliverance from the point of view of man who experienced it under the teachings and interpretations of the false ministers of the Third Wave Movement.

Jesse Penn-Lewis (1861-1927), The Divine Commitment to Jesse Penn-Lewis, “The Magna Carta of Spiritual Liberty Romans 6, "The sixth chapter of Romans is the Magna Carta of spiritual liberty (Magna Carta document acknowledging rights: a document that recognizes or guarantees rights, privileges, or liberties). It reveals God's plan of deliverance through the Cross of Christ. Every babe in Christ needs to know the truth of this passage of Scripture. Romans 6 very clearly explain the basis of deliverance. Only by understanding what it means to have died with Christ (Rom. 6:3-8), and what it means to put to death the 'deeds of the body' (Rom. 8:13), can the believer live and walk and act through the Spirit, and in this way become a spiritual man..."

Her Commission: to Proclaim the Message of the Cross. "I saw that God had given me a specific commission to proclaim the message of the Cross, at a time when it had almost ceased to be referred to in the pulpits. I saw also that God miraculously opened doors before me to proclaim this message, which no man could shut. God had committed this message to me, and at whatever cost, I must go forward."

Jessie Penn-Lewis gives a report of this spirit in the Wales revival: "The counterfeit of the Presence of God is mainly felt upon the body, and by the

physical senses, in conscious 'fire,' 'thrills,' etc. The counterfeit of the 'Presence' in the atmosphere is felt by the senses of the body, as 'breathe,' 'wind,' etc., whilst the mind is passive or inactive. The person affected by this counterfeit will be moved almost automatically to actions he would not perform of his own will, and with all his faculties in operation. He may not even remember what he has done under the 'power' of this 'presence.'"

**DOCTRINES OF DEVILS ARE CREATED BY DEVILS AND HUMAN AGENTS**

An imitation Kundalini spirit that impersonates the Holy Spirit that is actually and a snake spirit from eastern religions has entered the Christian Church through many counterfeit revivals. In some cases the discernment of the leaders saved them. The Kundalini Spirit entered the Christian Church territory secretly and successfully infiltrated his troops behind church line without the knowledge of many slumbering church leadership. Satan was able to become part of Christian organizations entering surreptitiously into high places in order to gather information and influence events and send his change agents to carry out this penetration. Millions have been captured by the spirit of Kundalini that freely preached another gospel, produced another Jesus, by another spirit that many now have come to be known as Kundalini.

**ANOTHER JESUS, A DIFFERENT, DIFFERENT GOSPEL**

Third Wave ministers are giving blinded Christians a Kundalini spirit and are replacing the foundations of the Christian faith.

“For if he who comes preaches another Jesus whom we have not preached, or if you receive a different spirit which you have not received, or a different gospel which you have not accepted-you may well put up with it!” (II Cor.11:4).

We have today in the church of Jesus Christ false prophets, seducers, liars and thieves masquerading as men of God, including people like Rodney Howard Browne, Rick Joyner, Bill Johnson, Todd Bentley, Peter Wagner, who through the Third Wave give rise to seducing Spirits and doctrines of devils.

The Third Wave is a revival of the theology of the Latter Rain tent revivals of the 1950s and 1960s led by William Branham and others. It is based on the idea that in the end times there will be an outpouring of supernatural powers on a group of Christians that will take authority over the existing church and the world. The believing Christians of the world will be reorganized under the Fivefold Ministry and the church restructured under the authority of Prophets and Apostles and others anointed by God. The young generation will form “Joel’s Army” to rise up and battle evil and retake the earth for God.

While segments of this belief system have been a part of Pentecostalism and charismatic beliefs for decades, the excesses of this movement were declared a heresy in 1949 by the General Council of the Assemblies of God, and again condemned through Resolution 16 in 2000. The beliefs and manifestations of the movement include the use of 'strategic level spiritual warfare' to expel territorial demons from American and world cities. Worship includes excessive charismatic manifestations such as hundreds of people falling, 'slain in the spirit,' and congregations laughing, jerking, and shrieking uncontrollably.

**FALSE CHRISTIAN LEADERS AND SEXUAL EXPLOITS**

The news about (Bob) Jones was reported in the Daily Newspaper, 11/31/91. It cited that Jones admitted to sexual misconduct. He was removed from "ministry" to undergo a process of "restoration". This news was also published in a book called "What Happened to the Fire" by Lee Grady (1994). On page 103 it states, "About a year later, after the church had become affiliated with John Wimber's Vineyard network of churches, Jones admitted to a moral failure and was removed from his leadership position. Later, Mike Bickle stated publicly that he had promoted Jones improperly. He admitted that his church's emphasis on prophecy and mystical experiences had been unhealthy and destructive." Then, in another review of the Kansas City Prophets, Bill Alnor of the Christian Sentinel reported the following: "Jones, who was using his spiritual authority to induce women to disrobe for him, was removed from that church." I have contacted Bill personally and he will be forwarding me a copy of the investigative internal report that was published directly by the leadership team at the church where this incident transpired. The Apologetics Index, which is a ministry that researches resources on cults, sects and other religious movements, doctrines and practices, also reported on the matter. They state the following, that Bob Jones "was removed from the Vineyard Anaheim because of sexual improprieties, which consisted of encouraging women to undress in his office so they could stand 'naked before the Lord' in order to receive a 'word.'" In addition to this, several cult watch organizations have put him (Bob Jones) on watch for the same thing. Those are my sources concerning the sexual misconduct issue…

**EMMA O AN ANGEL FROM HELL**

"Now let me talk about an angelic experience with Emma. Twice Bob Jones asked me about this angel that was in Kansas City in 1980: "Todd, have you ever seen the angel by the name of Emma?" He asked me as if he expected that this angel was appearing to me. Surprised, I said, "Bob, who is Emma?" He told me that Emma was the angel that helped birth and start the whole prophetic

movement in Kansas City in the 1980s. She was a mothering-type angel that helped nurture the prophetic as it broke out. Within a few weeks of Bob asking me about Emma, I was in a service in Beulah, North Dakota. In the middle of the service I was in conversation with Ivan and another person when in walks Emma. As I stared at the angel with open eyes, the Lord said, “Here’s Emma.” I’m not kidding. She floated a couple of inches off the floor. It was almost like Kathryn Khulman in those old videos when she wore a white dress and looked like she was gliding across the platform. Emma appeared beautiful and young-about 22 years old-but she was old at the same time. She seemed to carry the wisdom, virtue and grace of Proverbs 31 on her life.

She glided into the room, emitting brilliant light and colors. Emma carried these bags and began pulling gold out of them. Then, as she walked up and down the aisles of the church, she began putting gold dust. The Lord answered: “She is releasing the gold, which is both the revelation and the financial breakthrough that I am bringing into this church. I want you to prophecy that Emma showed up in this service-the same angel that appeared in Kansas city-as a sign that I am endorsing and releasing a prophetic spirit in the church.” on people. “God, what is happening?”

While researching this revival today, and the programs being aired at GODTV, it was noted by at least 2 people who watched a recent program that this ‘Angel’ was also being referred to by Bentley as not only ‘Emma’ but ‘Emma-O’ on occasion. Could that be a slip of the tongue on his part, or a clue to who this really is?

"Emma-O," derived from the Sanskrit Yama (see Yama), is the Japanese Buddhist Lord of Jigoku, or Hell (see Jigoku). Emma judges souls and places them in hells appropriate to their crimes. In this context there are a total of eight hells. These have been described by people who were for one reason or another released from punishment. The hells are a popular subject for Japanese scrolls. Emma’s primary enemy is Jizô (see Jizô), always a supporter of the dead souls against Emma and usually the victor over his dark adversary. As Jizô’s popularity has grown and Emma’s diminished, Emma has become a demon.

# Chapter Eight

## Let No One Deceive You

**NO REPENTANCE**

There has been no repentance from church leaders who bused their people to the false revival. God TV has never apologized to the world for its promotion of this evil revival full of iniquity. The so-called, self-appointed "Apostles of the church" have only offered weak excuses as to why they endorsed Todd Bentley after it was discovered that he was drinking alcohol every time he went on the platform and of course dead silence concerning Bentley's heathen actions of deserting his wife and children and marrying his girl-friend after committing adultery from the beginning of the so-called revival.

Meanwhile, millions of Christians are bound by the powers of darkness. Deliverance ministries have testified that only a few have come to them for deliverance and this author has had a trickle. This kundalini snake demon is very powerful. When he leaves, the person experiences immediate relief from the commanding bondage over their lives when broken. Only Jesus can set the captives free. However, when the shepherds who are tending the sheep are bound by religious spirits; how can sheep find freedom?

"And I say also unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates (portals, doorways, wormhole, and gateway) of hell shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven," (Matt. 16:18-19).

**DECEPTION**

The Holy Ghost inspired Apostle Paul warned us: "Let no one deceive you," (II Thess. 2:3). It is clear that Christians can be vulnerable to deception and we must not forget it. We must be on guard and protect ourselves against deceit. There is deception everywhere in the religious world. We must be alert.

Christians have problems also. Particularly if they are trying to serve Jesus with their past baggage of sins lingering and driving them daily to sin; we kill their past and cancel all generations' curses as is shown in Deuteronomy and restore them with all the blessings. They have a chance if they receive deliverance at

salvation," Deliverance is enjoying the freedom to serve Jesus.

## Chapter Eight

## Star Gate Crashers and Soul Scalpers

**STAR GATES THE THIRD HEAVEN AND BOB JONES**

Bob Jones says this is where you can see "THINGS." He doesn't promise you that you'll see Jesus or God, just "THINGS;" according to Todd Bentley's tattoos, you may see a lot of "THINGS."

Bob Jones claims that when he makes his daily trip to heaven he feels wind and is greeted by angels. The visits to heaven that both Bentley and Jones practice and under the influence are the working of the pagan strain of mystical deceptions. Jones claims that the reason he can go to the third heaven daily is that he has faith for such an experience. Actually, his spiritual blindness has led him into this direction of spiritual delusions because the Bible does not teach that if we have enough faith a Christian can do this sort of soul travel that is akin to pagan astral projection because this is a common practice by wizard's and witches worldwide.

"And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. 12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold," (Matt.24:11-12)

Bob Jones is followed by the leaders of the Third Wave and the Prophetic Movement call Jones as a 'seer' because he claims to have direct access to God and supernatural encounters with angels together with mystical experiences receiving visions and revelations.

According to Todd Bentley's pastor Patricia King claims that Bob Jones, "I think, is one of the champions of the seer realm as the most accurate prophet in our generation. However in 1997, Jones prophesied that an earthquake would destroy Los Angeles and that terrorist would attack the city with nuclear bombs. He claims these events to be imminent. He claims that his prophecies are only about 66 percent accurate.

Christians live free from mental torture, panic, envy, hatred, pride, self-pity, addiction, gluttony and all other forms of bondage, oppression and defilement?

The Christian Church is a divine institution given to us as a sanctuary for believers to gather in His name to stand together under His divine protection where they can grow in faith and gain wisdom through the power of His Word. It was never intended to be a place for the Spirit of Mammon to collect money for

church leaders to live like queens and kings while millions of the lost go to hell for lack of a witness.

“Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision,” (Joel 3:14).

The Valley of Decision is a name given to the Valley of Jehoshaphat as the vale of the sentence. It was the scene of Jehovah's signal inflictions on Zion's enemies (Joel 3:14).

“The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord,” (Lk 4:18-19)

“And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free,” (Jn. 8:32).

“If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed,” (Jn. 8:36).

**WARNING TO THE NATIONS**

(Joel 1-3), is a promise to bring back scattered Jews to Israel.

“For behold, in those days and at that time, when I bring back the captives of Judah and Jerusalem, I will also gather all nations, and bring them down to the Valley of Jehoshaphat; and I will enter into judgment with them there on account of My people, My heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations; they have also divided up My land. They have cast lots for My people, have given a boy as payment for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they may drink.” (Joel 3: 1-3).

In those days and at that time: Joel’s prophecy still concerns the time period connected with it shall come to pass afterward mentioned in (Joel 2:28). This is the broad period of the Last Days, initiated by the Ascension of Jesus and the birth of the Church on the Day of Pentecost.

Many have the wrong idea of the “last days,” thinking only in terms of the final years or months immediately before the return of Jesus in glory to this earth, or the rapture of the Church. Scripturally, we can think of the last days as an era, one that began with the birth of the Church on the Day of Pentecost. Since that time, the Church has not been rushing towards a distant edge that represents the consummation of all things. Instead, at the Day of Pentecost the Church came to

the edge - and has run parallel to the brink for some 2,000 years.

**TOUCH NOT MY ANOINTED AND DO MY PROPHETS NO HARM**

Recently, the internet began to buzz concerning a great apostasy that has hit against the Church of Jesus Christ as a consequence of many well-known ministers denying that Jesus Christ is God on international television and in their messages, books, radio and television.

When some became alarmed and tried to expose these people, Christians began to fearfully warn, “God says, ‘touch not my anointed.” And a supernatural occulted protective covering fell upon these certain ministers that were actually stealing the souls of the masses and marking them for hell. These heretics enjoyed this protection because they had risen to high places on international television.

They had become Christian stars and idols that Satan had used to blind the spiritual eyes of the people. Over the years their heresies were ignored by Church leadership and hardly anyone could see how serious their actions were impacting the soul condition of the Christian Church. Christians were dumb down to follow these Christian idols that teach you to seek a fantasy, Better Homes & Garden, Disney fantasy religion, Plastic-materialistic, sin seeking, bloodless Christianity that has a Great Sugar Daddy in the Sky.

Sadly, Christians are falling into the religious traps of Satan through their trust of wealthy, prominent, religious men and women who no longer preach Jesus Christ or the Bible. In these last days many Christians have not had their mind renewed through the Word of God. They have not been sanctified through the washing of the blood of Jesus. Their faith centers around idolatry of Christian star icon instead of worship of Jesus as the center of their faith.

They close their eyes to Jesus Christ and His purpose of giving them salvation to enter into His Kingdom and respect for His Word is totally ignored. Jesus never taught us to seek a kingdom on this earth that false religious teachers began calling all pagan religions of the world to come into religious unity. Many of these preachers are living sumptuously like kings and queens in multimillion dollar homes while you sit overwhelmed by debt. I’m telling you that you are NOT listening to the real gospel. Repent for seeking after God the Father as a sugar daddy instead of the God that sent His Divine Son Jesus to save you from your sins to give you eternal life. Rededicate your life to Jesus and ask Him where you can go to receive the true Gospel.

**FALSE PRETENDERS**

Living a holy life without pretense and connected to Jesus and His Word is the way out of the quagmire that much of Christianity finds itself wallowing in this hour; however, false pretenders are continuing to be produced who are more concerned with a social agenda who speak flattery and honor with their lips but not from the heart of God; they speak lies and believe it is polite and proper to do so.

Church leadership should be a part of the cleansing solution of the backsliding Church that is so infected with the ways of the fallen world. It has become a part of the problem of seeking materialism and the things of the flesh instead of searching for Biblical answers. Many believers are awakening to the blinding mixture of religious darkness and are speaking out for people to take a stand for holiness returning to biblical basics with Jesus as the center of the Church.

Ministers whose foundations have fallen must repent from in the name of the Lord, using psychological manipulations, mixtures of pagan philosophies, gross immorality and witchcraft synthesis of the Christian faith. Merchandising the gifts and promises of the Bible have reached proportions that are unbelievable; the merchandiser's turning the Christian faith into huge moneymaking machines by conning the sheep to buy the solutions to their problems; these ministers have become icons of wealth and flesh gods of immorality. God loves His people and will not leave them in this house of prostitution of mixture of emerging light and prevailing darkness. So many souls languish in the valley of decision, ensnared by the power of bewitchments. He will give a call, "come out of her My people and His people will hear His voice and respond.

"And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;" (II Peter 2:3-4).

J. Lee Grady, former editor Charisma Magazine, speaking of exposed gross immorality among some church leaders wrote, "We've created a toxic religious culture that requires people to be quiet when they should be confronting sin and challenging injustice. We should try to imagine how grieved God is that such blatant immorality was allowed to thrive unchallenged for so long in a church that dared to call itself Spirit-filled."

'These people draw near to Me with their mouth, And honor Me with their lips, But their heart is far from Me," (Matt. 15:8).

**ANOINTED HERETICS**

Throughout the explosion of these grave heresies, those who had spiritual eyes and ears were silenced by the words, “touch not my anointed.” The true prophets were silenced by the prophets for profit and the Church has dropped into grievous darkness and is a laughing stock to the world.

Finally many Christian ministers are openly denying Jesus. Still the silence is deafening from those who sit in positions of leadership and authority. The sheep are caught under great powers of bewitchments without shepherds guarding their souls; recently when I sent the below link concerning Pastor John Hagee denying that Jesus is not the Messiah and many Christian people were shocked.

“And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world,” (I Jn. 4:3).

**SPIRIT OF ERROR**

What are the "doctrines of devils?” What is the result of a “spirit of error?” Can a spirit of whoredom rule over a church? The Apostle Paul warned Christians to beware of deceivers but also to take heed that he would not deceive himself (I Cor. 3:18). Jesus also cautioned Believers to beware of self-deception in (Lk. 21:8). From the beginning of the Church throughout its history, Satan has attacked by using evil deceivers. "Evil men and seducers shall wax worse, deceiving and being deceived," (II Tim. 3:13).

There are many "wolves in sheep's clothing" these days whose chief purpose is to defame the name of Jesus Christ. They work to lead people to doubt the Bible and depart from the true mission of the Church. They use philosophy of men, mysticism, liberal cults, atheism and agnosticism to nullify and discredit the teaching of the Word of God. They work diligently to get rid of Bible Doctrine. These so-called "Christians,” by questioning the authority of the scriptures and the claims of the Savior are great signs of the eminent return of Jesus Christ!

“But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived,” (II Tim. 3:13).

“And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. 12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold,” (Matt. 24:11-12).

**SATAN IS DEFEATED**

The devil or Satan is presented to us as a being who fights God and His work. (See Gen. 3:1; (Rom. 15:22). He is the “god of this world,” who blinds the

minds of the people to the truths of God's Word (2Tim. 4:4; Eph. 2:2). Having rebelled against God, he was cast out of heaven; then he caused man's fall in paradise. Jesus calls him often as an "angel of light" (2Tim. 11:14), seeking the ruin triumphed over him at the Cross of Calvary (I Jn. 3:8) and in His resurrection, and he will finally be condemned and destroyed (Rev. 20). There are many orders of demons and they strike people in diverse ways (see Matt. 12:22, 17:15-18; Lk. 12:16). Also, they bring false doctrine (I Tim. 4:1-4), trying to seduce the elect (Matt. 24:24), oppressing (Acts 10:38), obsessing, and possessing people. They know Jesus, and acknowledge His power and tremble (Matt. 8:29). For them, hell is the final destination, as it is for Satan.

**SUPERIOR POWER FOF JESUS CHRIST**

The Scripture reveals Him in 'power and authority,' "And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, which he wrought in Christ when he raised him from the dead and seet him at His own right hand in the heavenly places," (Eph. 1:10).

"Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, 23 Which is his body, the fullness of him that filleth all in all," (Eph. 1:21-23).

"And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power..." (Col. 2:10 10).How wonderful! He gives the Believer us His Heavenly power!

"That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, 19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: 22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fullness of him that filleth all in all," (Eph.1:21-22).

**OUR INHERITANCE**

Our inheritance is that we have power over all Satan's power and we follow

Jesus' example!

Jesus cast devils out. Mark, Matthew, and Luke - narratives and controversies center in on Jesus ability to cure those who were demon possessed. Only the gospel of John lacks this material.

**JESUS IS OUR MODEL**

He cast out devils with His Word! (Matt. 8:16).

When devils were cast out, the dumb spake, (Matt. 9:32, 33)

One possessed with a devil. . & (Jesus) healed him, (Matt. 22: 22).

I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, (Matt. 12:28).

He cast out many devils and suffered (forbid them to speak), (Mk.1:34-39).

With power and authority He commanded the devils, (Lk. 4:33-36).

Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit and healed the child, (Lk. 9: 42. See also Mk 5:1-15).

Jesus . . . (healed) all that were oppressed of the devil, (Acts 10:38); (See also Mk. 1:23 -17:7; 25:30; 9:17-27).

Mark has four incidents, (Mk. 1:23-28; 5: 1-20; 7: 24-30; 9:14-29).

Jesus entered the synagogue at Capernaum and began to teach, (Lk. 4:33-37).

When the Word of God is taught coupled with the power of the Holy Spirit, evil spirits will surface.

A man in the synagogue at Capernaum and had an unclean spirit.

He cried out, saying, 'What have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Have you come to destroy us? I know who you are — The Holy One of God."

# Chapter Nine

## Supernatural Encounters with Madness

**AUTHORITY**

Christians receive their authority from Jesus Christ and all authority is vested in Him. Jesus' power is always greater. "Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist," (Col. 1:15-17) shows Him victorious over Satan. Thus, we are His true disciples today, and He has given us power over unclean spirits, just as he gave it to His earlier disciples.

"And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast Them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease," (Matt. 10:1).

"Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, and raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give," (Matt.10:8).

"Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you," (Lk. 10:19). (Power extended to new disciples), (Matt. 28:18-20).

"And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All powers given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy G host: "Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen," (Matt. 28:18-20).

"And these signs shall follow them that believe; in my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

"They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover…" (Mk. 16:17-18).

We also have power to bind unclean spirits and to loose whatever they have bound. And, we can use our power from a distance, and over time. We do not need to be physically present where the unclean spirits are.

"Verily I say unto you, whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven," (Matt. 18:18).

"For with God nothing shall be impossible…" (Lk, 1:37).

" . . . For with God all things are possible…" (Mk. 10:27).

**CHRISTIANS MUST USE THEIR POWER!**

"So will they fear the name of the Lord from the west and East. His glory from the rising of the sun; when the enemy comes in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord will lift a standard against Him," (Isa. 59:1).

Unclean spirits need to know who we are before they will yield to our authority over them. "And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know, but who are ye,"(Acts 19: 15 )?

And we do have spiritual enemies; Frances Manuel says, "We do have clear and plain teaching regarding the demons themselves Demons in vast numbers constitute a part of Satan's hierarchy and fight in his army. They are spiritual beings without bodies of their own, hence they seek embodiment; they have supernatural power and strength. They are not omniscient, but are creatures of cunning intellect and given to deceits and wiles. They are unclean, corrupt, and bent on destruction and ruin. They degrade the bodies they invade and possess, whether of animals or men. They tremble at the Word of God and have to bow to the authority of Jesus Christ whether exerted directly by Him or by those to whom He has delegated authority to subject."

"But Jesus called them unto him, and said, ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. 26 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; 27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: 28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many," (Matt. 20:25-28)

"And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. "(Mk, 16:17-18).

We also have power to bind unclean spirits and to loose whatever they have

bound. And, we can use our power from a distance, and over time. We do not need to be physically present where the unclean spirits are. "Verily I say unto you, whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven," (Matt. 18:18)

"For with God nothing shall be impossible."(Lk. 1:37)

". . . for with God all things are possible." (Mk. 10:27)

**SIGNS OF THE ANTICHRIST**

The Apostle John wrote to God's people concerning a sign that would reveal the spirit of the Antichrist would be present in the last days.

"And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world," (I Jn. 4:3).

**DEMONS ARE REAL AND SO ARE FALSE PROPHETS**

Evil spirits will take all the ground given them.

Many Christians are totally unaware of the reality of indiscernible world of demons. They are real! However, many who are suffering under the powers of false pretenders for years are now becoming so tormented by the Kundalini demons, they are searching for answers and relief. My phone is ringing off the hook. Christians are returning to Jesus in repentance and throwing away the false deceitful Bibles; rejecting and disavow the beliefs or theories the misleading doctrines and biblically unreliable teachers. Some of the broken souls that I have ever encountered come weeping, repenting are being delivered powerfully by a forgiving Jesus. Then they are finding peace in their souls.

The primary goal of the ministry is not a bigger group, more activities or better services, benevolent acts, greater prosperity; the goal of the ministry of the church must be the healing of a person's wounded spirit and the salvation of the human soul.

"The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. 11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. 14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am

known of mine. 15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. 17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. 18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father," (Jn. 10:10-18 –).

People are perishing for a lack of knowledge, however those whose eyes are opening to the truth of the false doctrines and teachers are truly finding life and life more abundantly; Jesus is truly standing at every door knocking wanting to save these devastated souls that Satan has wreak havoc on due to the great darkness in many churches.

The Bible was written for Believers and they were definitely subjected to demonic attack in the Scriptures. There are physical afflictions and other disasters that happened to Job, shown as work of Satan in Job 1 and 2.

The Bible clearly shows the woman, "a daughter of Abraham" (Father of the faithful) was bound with a spirit of infirmity for eighteen years," (Lk. 13:11-16). A spirit of infirmity will manifest weakness or sickness in bodies.

Then we see a man in Synagogue with unclean spirit (Mk 1:23.) Millions in America are bound by spirits of false doctrines, desires that manifest lust, as adultery, homosexuality, or similar deviations.

The Apostle Paul discusses the subject Christians who argue with contention while disputing over doctrines; believers who have evidently slipped and need to "…recover themselves from the snare of the devil, who are taken captive of him at his will,"(II Tim 2:26).

A born again Christian must make it a habit, "to give no place to the devil," (Eph. 4:27). For instance, look at the member in Corinth who was overpowered by a spirit of lust, (I Cor. 5-1-5). Any part of the body can become a place for a demon. If you give into your fleshly nature and give a hand, or an eye, or an ear, a demon with a particular characteristic may take hold of that particular part and occupy it. A spirit of lust may occupy the eye. The lust spirit simply compels one to licentiously stare at women or men, or X-rated magazines or porn-movies.

Some years ago, a Bible student sat in class one day and heard the professor teach about the dangers of X-rated magazine. She became curious about the pornographic magazine and left class. She decided to go to a local store and

picked the magazine up. As soon as she opened it, she suddenly fell into a catatonic state (trance) and was taken to the mental hospital.

Some Bible students began to fast and pray for her. They felt led by the Holy Spirit to go see her to pray. When they saw her, they saw the evil spirit peering out of her eyes. They rebuked the devil and she was immediately released from the power of the spell of the devil.

She confessed to the students that the last thing that she remembered was opening the X-rated magazine and then everything went black. Notice, she was a serious Christian, studying to become a minister, yet, she was totally possessed by an evil spirit that captured her soul. Fortunately, her Christian friends were spiritual and able to discern the occupying devil and cast it out. If Christians step onto the Devil's territory, doors open and the demons will come and possess them.

The Word of God says, "He that is begotten of God (that, born again Christians) keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not," (1Jn. 5:18); keepeth ourselves-means steady abstinence from the wickedness of the world.

A Christian must continually walk with the Spirit of God and in the scope of His Word. This requires believers to keep themselves under the protection of the blood of Christ and ceaseless fellowship with Jesus. The Word of God will give and enable the Christian to receive strength to maintain our walk and be not open for a demon.

Most of the time illness is demonically caused. Jesus rebuked a spirit of fever in Peter's mother-in-law in (Lk. 4:38-39) and she was made well, (Mk 3:33; Mk 9:25). Notice that Jesus uses this same term to rebuke Satan. Sickness is described as an oppression of the devil, (Acts 10:38). Jesus often healed by removing spirits of infirmity which are another method of Satanic attack, (Lk. 4: 40, 41).

The New Testament shows that believers can be inspired by spirits. Consider Peter, who one moment spoke by Divine revelation, declaring that Jesus was the very Christ. Next moment was reprimanded by Jesus, who rebuked Satan in him, saying "Thou savorest not the things that be of God" (Matt. 16:13-23).

Simon the magician is presented as one who became a believer and was baptized, but had evidently not been delivered from his occult bondage. He was commanded to repent and pray in (Acts 8: 20-24).

How did Satan manage to "fill the heart” of the believers Ananias and Sapphira, (Acts 5:3)?

Paul himself reports that he suffered buffeting from a "messenger of Satan” in (1I Cor. 12:7). Paul reproves the Corinthian Christians for receiving another spirit than the Spirit they had previously received as shown in (1I Cor. 11:4). Phillips translation says: "For apparently you cheerfully accept a man who comes to you preaching a different Jesus than the one we told you about, and you readily receive a spirit and a gospel quite different from the one you originally accepted."

Charles Williams wrote in Witchcraft, “It is cold, it is hungry, it is violent, and it is illusory. The warm blood and intercourse at the Shabbat do not satisfy it. It wants something more … it wants souls.”

Paul inquired "Who had bewitched the believers to draw them away from the truth,” (Gal. 3:1, ).Effects upon them were not just the effects of wrong mental impressions conveyed by false teachers but were the effects of evils spirits imposing false doctrine through false teachers. References do not suggest that believers enjoy an easy exemption from the activities of devils but are particularly targeted by them; the devils using human agents to bewitch and draw them away from the truth. These false teachers are able to bewitch and transform (change) believers minds from the truth to counterfeit doctrines.

The Bible shows how wicked spirits attack the spiritual believer by deception beguile him away from the faith through the use of false prophets. "Now the Spirit speaks expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils," (I Tim. 4:1, 2).

Most believers have adopted the false idea that if they ignore Satan, he will ignore them. Scripturally, such a position is indefensible as revealed in the following Scriptures, (I Pet. 5: 8, 9; Jam. 4:7; II Cor. 2:11).

Dr. Chafer points out the “demon influence, like their activity, is prompted by two motives: both to hinder the purpose of God for humanity, and to extend the authority to Satan. They therefore, at the command of their king, willingly cooperate in all his God dishonoring undertakings. This influence is exercised both to dishonoring undertaking. The influence is exercised both to mislead the unsaved and to wage an increasing war against the believer,” (Eph. 6:23).

**TESTIMONY OF A MORMON**

Oh, I can tell you Met a lady in the 80's that had a powerful testimony. She even

appeared on 700 Club and shared it. Her husband was a bishop in the Mormon. They were invited to Utah Mormon Temple. You have to be invited to go into the main sanctuary. They were stripped down nude. Told to put aprons on and promised never to take it off. Taken into the main sanctuary and there was a big pentagram star (Star of David) in the center of the floor in front of the altar. She said they were told to lift their hands up and praise Lucifer. She said the Mormon leaders claimed that in the center of pentagram that every Christian leader in the world name. They told to hurl curses on them. After the experience, her husband said, "Do you know what we what we did in there? Yes, she replied, wasn't it wonderful? Her husband said, "I am never going back.

He husband never returned to the church but she continued to attend and told the authorities that her husband would not go to church with her. They advised her to leave him and marry a good Mormon man. She was so angry that she came home and jammed her fist through the wall. She cut her main vein in her wrist and was bleeding to death and her husband came home during his lunch period and rushed her to the emergency room…

The Doctor on call was a Christian. Jesus told him to give a combination of drugs that would have killed her. He obeyed Jesus; then Jesus told the Doctor, go home and pray for her all night or she will die. She kept coming in and out of her body and each time she would go straight to hell. She saw an old Mormon man that had died six months earlier that looked like he was a thousand years old. He said to her, "Whatever you do don't come down here, once here you can never get out."

She saw a light at a distance and was supernaturally drawn to it. She saw Jesus hanging on the cross. She cried out and said, Lord Jesus, please save me. Suddenly she was back in her body. Her husband said she was not breathing but a light came into the room and then she started breathing. Six months after this experience, an Assembly of God pastor met them and told them how to become born again by receiving Jesus.

**SCRIPTURES CONCERNING BELIEVERS AND DEVILS**

"Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness," (Rom. 6:15-16)?

"But I fear lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For it he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom, we have not preached, or if ye

receive another spirit, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him." (II Cor. 11: 3-4).

“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils.” (I Tim. 4:1),

"However at that time, when you did not know God, you were slaves to those which by nature are no gods. But now that you have come to know God, or rather to be known by God, how is it that you turn back again to the weak and worthless elemental things, to which you desire to be enslaved all over again?" (Gal. 4: 4-9).

“And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will,” (II Tim 26).

“They began to murmur against God and complain against Moses . . . So the Lord sent poisonous snakes among them to punish them, and many of them were bitten and died. God caused me to see the parallel between the snakes in this scripture and demons. Demons are released among us for the same reasons and with the same results. "And supper being ended, the devil now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him,” (Jn. 13:2).

"And after the sup Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, that thou doest, do quickly,” (Jn. 13:27).

"And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?" (Lk. 13:16).

"Neither give place to the devil." (Eph. 4:27).

"And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, the word of God with boldness. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common. And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them ALL. Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, and laid them down at the apostle' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. But a certain man named Ananias,

with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, and kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land," (Acts 4: 31-35; 5; 1-3)?

"And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him, and certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, Out of whom sent seven devils," (Matt. 16:9.)

A person has no resistance at all to demons without Jesus! "I can do all things through Christ which strengthened me," (Phil. 4:13). The natural man without Christ is spiritually weak and highly susceptible to infestation by demons. There is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling within him," is little he can do about fighting off demons if Christ is not dwelling within him.

"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children," (Hos. 4:6).

Multitudes are tormented because people choose to ignore the power to cast out devils. The word of God declares, folks can be bound by Satan, "And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. 21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace: 22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils," (Lk. 13:11, 16).

# Chapter Ten

## Bewitching Spirits

**REALITY OF DEMONS**

“Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live,” (Exod. 22:18).

There is no longer any doubt that witches are real and active in modern America. The author asked in the book "Be Free" that was written in the seventies “Do you believe that witches and wizards are real? At that time, Christians hardly believed that demons were real, let alone there were people practicing witchcraft. “All one has to do is keep your eyes on Jesus,” many said. Another thing, “We don’t want to lift the Devil up or give him any credit,” others would say. Meantime, right before our eyes on of the greatest occult explosions was taking place.

Witchcraft was everywhere but somehow the Church people remained willingly blinded to it, as well as, its implications to Christianity.

In the Fifties the British Parliament repealed an Ancient Witchcraft Act. After all, why have a law on the books that forbid something that really doesn’t exist? Yet, witches in America, asked a few concerned Christians? No, witchcraft was just fantasy, fairy tales, movies by Walt Disney. He made witchcraft acceptable by every American family in the Country. It became just harmless entertainment, fantasy for children.

**THE RISE OF WITCHCRAFT**

In the 1970's Sybil Leek, best known among the witches, says that the witch population has exploded 50 percent in the past five years. There are more than four hundred covens across the country. Timothy Green Beckly, publisher of the magazine “ESP,” has estimated that there are 5,000 witches in New York and perhaps twice as many in Los Angeles.1

No longer threatened with death, witches enjoy a degree of respectability in America’s lenient New Age society. Witchcraft is officially recognized as a religion by the IRS, which has granted tax exemption to the Church and School of Wicca (“seekers of wisdom”). At one Midwestern university, 500 students enrolled in a course in witchcraft. Because some witches are reluctant to announce their pagan affiliations, estimates of those in organized witchcraft in

the United States today range from 100,000 to 600,000. Remember these figures were estimated in the seventies.

The history of witchcraft is sketchy, since ceremonies and beliefs are only orally communicated. Witchcraft rituals have been traced to worship of the Greek goddess Artemis, Diana of the Romans, the Egyptian moon goddess, and the fertility goddess of the Canaanite. Modern witches believe in two primary deities: Hecate, the Greek Goddess of ghost, and Pan (Lucifer), the god of the woods and shepherds. Witches insist their Pan, even though horned and cloven-hoofed, is not the same Lucifer condemned in Scriptures.

**WITCHCRAFT ~SUPERNATURAL**

God's Word lifts the shroud of mystery from the phenomena of nature and their effects on man. God, who created the elements, uses them for deliverance, spiritual lessons and judgments. Satan also uses the elements . . . for destruction. Look at the Scriptures concerning wind, lightning, and earthquakes.

The Lord sent a strong east wind to part the Red Sea for Moses (Exod. 14:21; Psa. 78:26), an east wind to bring locusts into Egypt (Exod. 10:11-13) and a west wind to drive them out, (verse 19). He sent a wind, which brought quails from the sea, (Num. 11:31).

The wind and the sea obey Christ (Mk. 4:39; Matt. 8:27). And the winds are held back by angels (Rev. 7:1).

In the search for wisdom (Job 28), the question is asked "Where can wisdom be found? And where is the place of understanding? The deep says, 'it is not in me,' And the seas says, 'It is not with me.' Abaddon and Death say, 'With our ears we have heard a report of it.' God understand its way [wisdom]; And He knows its place. For He looks to the ends of the earth, and sees everything under the heavens. When He imparted weight to the wind, and meted out the waters by measure, when He set a limit for the rain, and a course for the thunderbolt, Then He saw it and declared it; He established it and also searched it out," (Job 28:14; 22-27).

Job finally finds wisdom and the "place of understanding" and to man He said, "Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding," (Job 28: 28).

Job says God understands all about the wisdom of the elements of nature and that nothing happens by accident. He even sees a sparrow fall to the ground and knows the number of hairs on our heads (Matt. 10:29:30). God weights the wind,

measures the waters, limits the rain and sets the course for the thunderbolt.

**ROOTWORKERS**

Below are warfare prayers to fight against voodoo, root workers, and conjure men, root doctors, Haitian, African, Black Southern, and any other country Witchcraft.

Some people have been around or have been exposed to what is called roots, which is nothing more than African witchcraft brought to America during the slave trading years. The following scriptures and warfare prayers will help in Deliverance when someone is bound by these things.

(Exod. 32:1), “And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wet not what is become of him.”

“And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof; and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards,” (Isa. 19:3).

Grigri or gris-gris means to bewitch.

**DEMONS TO CAST OUT**

(This is not an all-inclusive list).

In the Name of Jesus I cast out:

African, Haitian and Black Voodoo and Witchcraft; spirits of infirmity that has entered because of the effects of voodoo or witchcraft; I renounce and turn against all household gods and command these demons to come out of me and my family. I command all voodoo soul destroying demons to be bound in the name of Jesus and to come out. Spirits of death and false gifts by voodoo and witchcraft, I cast you out in Jesus' Name. Demons of candle burning, rosary prayers and idol worship come out now in Jesus' Name. I command all hidden demons to come out of me in the Name of Jesus.

I command the following demons to come out of me in Jesus' Name:

Loa, familiar spirit, myster-re, govi, hougan, drums, les morts, Ruling spirit of Ogoun, St. Jacques, legba, ghede, et les marassa, dancing, manga marassa, laver tete, zombie, death ritual, fear, magic, baka, banda, assator, asson, acon, batterie maconnique, cambe, kembe, charge, chauffer, chev al ch-wl, colliel, dessounin,

gagnin loa, garde, gran maitre, mambo, mange, mascarron, massissi, les mysteres, paquets congo, reler, renvoyer, ramasser, saints used as synonym for loa, verser, wanga, confusion, crossed X, papa damballa, mistress erzulie, jerking, twitching, spasms, shaking, loa racine, grand bois d=ilet, spirit of the tree, roots, superstition, maori, mwuetsi, morongo, dahomey, nanan-bouclou, St. Patrick, damballah, the chromo of lazarus, old legba, St. Ulrique, Agwe, St. Isdore, Azacca, Bline Gawd, charms, rosary, burning candles, psychic prayers, sorcery, divination, bibliomancy, false prophesy, false gifts, false inherited gifts of the spirit, false dreams and visions, fetishes, idolatry, serpent, python, Li Grand Zombi, Magnam, love potions, Monsieur Agoussou, nine day tea, potions of any kind, mind control, occult mind control, love spells, beauty rock, conjurations, conjure balls, toby or hand, Baka, Banda, Dance, Cama Kembe, Pain, Baterie Maconnique, Cev AL Ch=wl, Gagnin Loa, Garde, Gran Maitre, Colliel, Massissi, Wanga, Reler, Maori, Ogoun, Baron Samedi, Nan boublou, Erzulie, Erzulie Ge-Rouge, Rada, Petro, Rada, Obatala, Ogoun Paname, Ogoun Baye, Ogoun Badagris, Ogoun Ferei, Ogoun Shango, Dadal, Loco Roi Nago, Nago Piman, Voodoo dancing, false praise, false worship, false holy dance, false shouting, rocking backward and forward, false dancing in the spirit, burning in the stomach called the Holy Ghost, false voodoo tongues, veil over the eyes, divination, false baptism of fire, false voices, false preaching spirits, evil soul ties, fire walking, creole curses, python serpent spirits of voodoo, hoodoo, curse of roots, roots in love or lust potions, graveyard dust demons, Dr. Buzzard demons, voodoo candle burning, sickness by voodoo, death spirits of voodoo, family line curse of voodoo, fear of voodoo, curse of seeking help from voodoo or witchcraft workers, witchcraft and voodoo icing.

# Spiritual Warfare the Daily Battle

**PROTECTION OF CHRIST**

Lay hold of the complete protection of Christ, the full armor of God Once fully armed, we are to pray. Effective prayer is actively putting on the armor of God In the face of Satan's attacks, we are to stand firm in our faith with the knowledge that the battle is the Lords. Our faith is his victory.

“Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. 11Put on the whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. 13Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; 15And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; 16Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. 17And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;” (Eph. 6: 10-18).

**BATTLE IS NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD**

The battle is not against flesh and blood (people), but against unseen spiritual powers. The world does not understand spiritual truth, so it either distorts the true nature of our battle to the point of ridicule or it rejects spiritual reality as a myth.

“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places,” (Eph. 6:12).

Human methods of reform fail because they do not come to grips with the essential problem. All our efforts to correct the evils we see in life are simply re-arrangement of the difficulties... they just take on a different form. The strongest chains are not those that can be placed around the body, but those that are wrapped around the mind and heart. (II Cor.4:4) - "The god of this age blinded the minds of the unbelievers"). The majority of attacks against Christians are indirect (schemes). Largely through the world, flesh and self-centeredness within

us; distortion of human nature that causes humans to want to be their own god and puffs up the proud ego, the sinful self, to rebel against God and authority. We are all born with this sinful nature. When you become a Christian, that's when the battle really begins.

“For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king,” (I Sam. 15:23).

**WORDS ARE SPIRITUAL**

Wizards and witches use words to curse, hex, place spell, do blood sacrifices. At the same time, Christians use words to protect themselves, they use the Word of God.

“Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him,” (Psalm 68:1).

“I reverse the effect of every summon to my spirit, by familiar spirits, in the name of Jesus”; “Let every power that summons my spirit man in the night, die, in the name of Jesus”; “Every coven summon against my spirit, be scattered!”; “Let all the citadels of evil summoning of the spirit receive the fire of God” “Every summoning of my spirit to demonic court, be reversed in Jesus name!”(Dr Olukoya).

**NORMAN PARISH**

“Norman Parish, a Christian missionary in Guatemala, relates the story of a recent raid on a witchcraft center by authorities in Guatemala City. According to law witchcraft is prohibited, but in practice there is a tolerance toward it and seldom are witches hunted down and arrested. However, someone filed a complaint precipitating the police move. According to the official report, about one hundred empty jars were found in the headquarters, each labeled with the name of some individual. Authorities were baffled but those familiar with witchcraft tow knew that the witches had entrapped the souls of people within those sealed jars. The purpose was to take control over that person’s mind, will and emotions. With this accomplished those people would be caused to become more like puppets, easily managed. On some containers were the names of public personalities, such as government officials. Therefore police destroyed all this paraphernalia. This again underscores the danger from witches who attempt to entrap your soul or spirit. This they do in various ways.”

The author ministered to a young man who had gone to see the voodoo movie, “The Serpent and the Rainbow.” Many Christians are beginning to understand

that witches/wizards perform witchcraft powers over these types of movies. They release demons to enter into the people that go to see these movies; read books; listen to music, etc. The young man came out of the theater with the spiritual message placed into his mind, “We have caged your soul in a jar.” The victim was sent into a state of fear and confusion. He was tormented and totally possessed until he found our ministry and received Jesus Christ as his personal Savior and then deliverance from the Voodoo demons that had taken control of his mind, body and spirit.

**POWER OF WITCHES TO CAGE PEOPLE**

“Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, 1And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the women that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that comes unto you? And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley.

and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly. Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the LORD. Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life: 23Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the LORD,” (Ezek. 13:3).

In (Jer. 5:25-26), we read a very troubling message from the Lord: "For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men."

Among people who were supposed to be Israelites, God found those that he described as wicked men. What did they do? The verse says "they lay wait as he that setteth snares, they set a trap," but this time they didn't catch birds or rats. They caught men!

**LIFE IN THE CAGE**

What sort of things does a person that is spiritually caged up experience? To understand this better, let's go from the known to the unknown. What does a bird in a cage experience? What they experience in the physical is what a caged up person experiences in the spiritual.

1. They can move but only within a certain radius.

The person that is in a spiritual cage has the ability to move but only within a certain radius. They make progress but with serious limitations. Have you ever seen an animal in a cage? It moves, doesn't it? How far does it go? It can only go within the realms its captor has set for it.

The purpose of demonic cages is to say, "you can go this far but no farther." That is why you see some men and women, no matter how hard they try, they can only achieve up to a point. All efforts after that point end in frustration.

I know of a man who went to medical school and graduated as a medical doctor. Unfortunately his medical certificate was caged. He could not pass his board examination. Each time he sat for it, he failed by one point. He had to abandon the medical field to set up a cleaning business.

If you've ever been to the zoo you will notice that caged animals have the freedom to move around only within the confinement of the cage. They desire to be like other animals roaming around in the wild but they cannot because of the "gates of brass and bars of iron" that surround them.

When you see a person making little progress in life, it may very well be due to the presence of a spiritual cage.

This evil can affect a business. When a business is caged, it will only make limited progress. It may be a ministry. The ministry is making progress but alas! It is a very limited prepress. It may affect a person in his academics. He is making progress, but it is little progress. It may be a person on his job. Everybody else is being promoted and given a salary increase, but his own will never be commensurate with his qualifications. Why? There may be a spiritual cage over his life.

What the enemy does to a caged individual is to draw a spiritual circle around him. He is only allowed to operate within that circle. Every blessing outside that circle is kept out of his reach.

**PRAYER POINT**

Every demonic invisible line that has been drawn around my life; be erased by

the blood of Jesus…

Every demonic restriction placed upon my life; receive the fire of God.

Defense against Witchcraft

**ROCKET MISSILES AGAINST WITCHCRAFT FROM AFRICA**

Scriptural Readings: (Lev. 20:27; Exod. 22:18; Isa. 49: 24-26; Matt 10:36; Lk 10:19; Mk 16: 17-18; Nah 3:1-4).

Scriptural Readings: (Lev 20:27; Exod. 22:18; Isa 49: 24-26; at 10:36, Lk 10:19, Mk. 16: 17-18 and Nah. 3:1-4).

1. Witchcraft ignorance in my blood, come out and die.

2. Any community witchcraft attacking education in my life, die.

3. Root of witchcraft in my foundation, catch fire.

4. I breakdown any level of ignorance in my destiny.

5. Arrows against discovery in my life, die.

6. Witchcraft tragedies assigned against me; back-fire by fire.

7. Any stronghold of fear in my bones, die.

8. Any spiritual bush doctor shaving my head daily, fall-down and die.

9. Household witchcraft, atmospheric witchcraft, marine witchcraft, territorial witchcraft, church-hold witchcraft against my life and family's; hear me and hear me well; catch fire.

10. Witches and wizard eat your flesh and drink your blood.

11. Witchcraft technology assigned against my promotion, scatter.

12. Any witchcraft of Korah, Dathan and Abiram in my blessings, die.

13. Dry land marine witchcraft release my divine portion and die.

14. Any covenant with the queen of heaven from my place of birth, catch fire.

15. Every witchcraft altar initiating me as a devotee, crumble.

16. Weapons of witchcraft in my body, die by fire.

17. Any laboratory witchcraft using me as experiment, kill yourself.

18. Marine snakes, marine scorpions, marine fish, marine goliath in my destiny, fall down and die.

19. Any invisible marine rings and bangles hiding inside me, roast by fire.

20. Seeds of enslavement in my life, run out and die.

21. Any witchcraft agent destroying my Prayer and Bible reading, catch fire.

22. Amphibian marine demons in charge of my increase jump out and die.

23. Every village witchcraft repackaging sorrow in my life, backfire.

24. Arrows of manipulation and intimidation in my destiny, backfire.

25. Dark divination in the camp of my wealth, disappear.

26. Blood of Jesus, release my finances from the hands of witches.

27. Every witchcraft coven and bank caging my placenta, release it and catch fire.

28. Thou womb of the earth using my placenta as a chain, cut off by fire.

29. Any witchcraft spell upon the money I sent to the village, release me and die.

30. Every evil power using my placenta to summon my spirit, I break your power.

31. I go back to Adam and Eve on both sides of my generation and I cut-off every witchcraft franchise to my foundation.

32. (Lay hand upon chest) witchcraft bird forced into my chest, catch fire.

33. Giant of darkness, circle of strange shadow around me, catch fire.

34. Stone marine demon, jump out from my glory and die.

35. Ancient boa constrictor tying my children down, release them and die.

36. I sprinkle the Blood of Jesus over every witchcraft swamp/river far or near me.

37. Missiles of soul ties, connecting me to dead relatives, die by fire.

38. Witchcraft singing and dancing generating energy against my divine energy, catch fire.

39. Any meal of confusion eaten from ancestral table, I vomit you.

40. Strongman of Balaam, Sanballat and Tobiah over my marriage, die by thunder.

41. Red hot irons fall upon witches that want to handle my properties/wealth.

42. You my full-time enemies, I strike you with the anointing of death.

43. Evil rivers of my place of birth release my greatness and dry up.

44. Witchcraft agent tormenting me because of lost of virginity, release me and die.

45. Any walking curse due to abortion, prostitution, fornication and adultery, die.

46. Arrows of isolation and tears in my marriage, die by fire.

47. Placental witchcraft, umbilical cord witchcraft against my destiny, roast by fire.

48. Negative herbal practices harassing my destiny, break-off.

49. Chain of spell around my waist, I pull you out.

50. Thou bank of Satan release my womb and die.

51. I disconnect my navel from the womb of failure.

52. I break every remote-controlling power by any witchcraft hand that carried me as a baby.

53. Witchcraft curse from babysitters over my children, backfire.

54. Any polygamous witchcraft putting I and my wife in a boxing ring, die by fire.

55. Ancestral inherited bondage buried in a black pot for my sake, scatter by thunder.

56. Collective family captivity see me no more and swallow your owner.

57. Any problem in my life caused by land dispute, release me and die.

58. My menstrual pad in the hands of witches jump out by Holy Ghost Fire.

59. Evil household sacrifices and rituals against my pregnancy, be destroyed by lightening.

60. Satanic healing upon my wound, backfire; Blood of Jesus heal me now.

61. Any alliance of my destiny to the occult, be cut-off.

62. Every witchcraft power that wants to covert me into an animal, die with your power.

63. Arrows of lying and deception in my blood, Backfire.

64. Blood of Jesus take over my nights and days throughout my lifetime.

65. Glory of my identity under the waters, run out and locate me.

66. Witchcraft influence and boldness over my husband, die.

67. By the Blood of Jesus I refuse to be a conscious and an unconscious witch/wizard.

68. Any curse in coded language upon my head, backfire.

69. Witchcraft prostitution in my destiny, die by Holy Ghost fire.

70. Blood of Jesus destroy any witch that want to destroy the level of God's power in my life.

71. Any spirit of pride and lying in my life, die.

72. Arrows of destructive stubbornness in my destiny, catch fire.

73. Every flying witch that wants to use me as a horse, fall down and die.

74. Thou witchcraft black and red clothes/garment on my body, catch fire.

75. Any satanic amendment of my calling be readjusted by the Blood of Jesus.

76. Every idolized object swallowing power in my home, die forever.

77. Any witchcraft meeting staged to demote me, demote yourselves by fire.

78. Witchcraft covens, cauldrons, thrones, alters, strongholds, tabernacles, release my wealth and catch fire.

79. Any witchcraft circle caging and forcing me to pay for what I did not buy, release me and scatter.

80. Every witchcraft identity upon my certificates, clear away by thunder.

81. Any Babylonian delicacies initiating me to spiritual sex, I vomit you by fire.

82. Any roasted horse mixed with peanut given to me by witches/wizards, I vomit you by fire.

83. Every unclean animal of darkness crawling on my body in dreams, die.

84. Spirit of racism in my job, vanish by thunder.

85. Arrows of joblessness in my life, backfire.

86. Any witchcraft spider, rat, tortoise, owl, snail, cat, serpent, scorpion, crab, fox, dog, lion, crocodile, goat, bat and vulture assigned against my glory, catch fire.

87. Web of satanic agents against my business, die (Isa. 59: 4-8).

88. Any place on earth where my glory is harbored, be release by seaquake.

89. Witchcraft habitation in my blood, body, soul and spirit run out and die.

90. Tree marine demons I waste your power by divine shock.

91. Water spirits precious stones in my body, catch fire.

92. Any witchcraft incision that has marked me as poverty clear away.

93. Sex appeal demons in-charge of my reproductive system, release me and die.

94. Lagoon marine demons vomit my wedding bell, gown, shoes and die.

95. Any satanic conversion done to my image, backfire.

96. Every demonic spirit project into my life, Blood of Jesus set me free.

97. Witchcraft astral/cosmic projection over my harvest be wasted by earthquake.

98. Any contagious witchcraft contaminating my children with illness, die.

99. Satanic abracadabra against my sleep, backfire.

100. Every strange fire burning inside my body be quenched by

the Holy Spirit.

101. Thou satanic number designed to waste my life, disappear.

102. I throw down into hell-fire marine witchcraft crowns, diamonds and stars upon my head.

103. Every witchcraft hospital calling for my blood, catch fire.

104. Any satanic hand that has plucked off my pubic hair and hairs from my head or armpits for rituals, return them and wither by fire.

105. My personal materials (undies, singlets, clothings) in the custody of witches; jump out by the Blood of Jesus.

106. Any satanic exchange of my original blood for sickle cell, return it and die.

107. Every family serpent around my lower abdomen, I pull you out, die.

108. Any dead fish handed in my hand, disappear by fire.

109. Strongman collecting sand from my feet, tires and track of my vehicle in order to harm me, run mad and die.

110. Terrifying noise of God thunder against the power chasing me at night.

111. Every invisible line of untimely death drawn for me and my family, destroy your owner.

112. Any witchcraft gunshot over my head, backfire.

113. Every satanic activity organized to interrupt my promotion, die.

114. Any cutting of the edges of my clothes for witchcraft, die in my stead.

115. Every direct attack that has forced me using witchcraft protection, release me and die.

116. Evil mirrors assigned to destroy me, scatter to pieces and kill

your handlers.

117. Witchcraft birds flying my body to water spirit meetings, release me by thunder.

118. Sea marine demons hiding my pregnancy catch fire.

119. Any witchcraft personality using my cut-off finger/toe nails for sacrifices, die.

120. My eye lashes in any satanic sanctuary disappear by fire.

121. Every strange eye looking at me from the water, go blind.

122. Alpha and Omega Council of evil spirits release my destiny and die.

123. Any satanic mandate issued to make me a widow or widower, backfire.

124. Every Jezebel pal friendly to my husband, crash with the rock of ages.

125. Witchcraft anti-natal care by my parents against my destiny, release me and die.

126. Furnace of affliction destroy familiar Pharaoh, Herod and Goliath of my life.

127. Evil power of Pisgah, Egypt and Babylon upon my business, die.

128. Princes of Persia on assignment to stop my prayers, Arch-angel Michael destroy them.

129. Arrows of still-birth and barrenness in my life, die.

130. I wash my dream monitor with spiritual detergent of the Blood of Jesus.

131. Any ancient coconut, shell or cowries hiding my identity, break to pieces.

132. Any religious demon after my spiritual life, die.

133. Power of royalty spirits calling for my initiation, die by fire.

134. Demons of masturbation, lesbianism, homosexuality, bi-sexuality, transgender and pornography in my blood, release me and die.

135. Any witchcraft dog preparing my body for sexual intercourse, die by lighting.

136. Every spiritual child from the water killing my earthly children, catch fire.

137. Mammy water spirits release my divine health and die.

138. Rap, Rock and Roll witchcraft in-charge of my brain, scatter and die.

139. Any water gifts allowing bondage in my life catch fire.

140. Powers of white garment churches pressing my head down catch fire.

141. Any demonic oracle issued against my board exam/academic success, die.

142. Dullness in my brain as a result of spirits of dada, catch fire.

143. Every Delilah and Jezebel in my life, die without mercy.

144. I cut off any witchcraft soul tie connecting my wife/husband to former mates, die.

145. Anointing of Leviathan and Serpentine upon my life, vanish by fire.

146. Any fire of persecution burning in my marriage, quench.

147. Barrenness in my green-card, receive fruitfulness by the Blood of Jesus.

148. Any Herod chasing after the Moses in my womb, die.

149. Thou Pentecostal witchcraft with serpentine anointing upon my ministry, die.

150. Oil marine demon working against my prayer life, catch fire.

151. My sperm/ovary jump out of marine altars.

152. Every village masquerade chasing me day and night, scatter to pieces.

153. Any bewitched mat used against my glory, release me and catch fire.

154. Every marine agent ministering failure to the baby in my womb, die.

155. I connect myself by the Blood of Jesus to my bone of bone and flesh of flesh.

156. Every demonic king or queen that has slapped me in the dream, collapse and die.

157. Arrow of insomnia by soporific witchcraft in my life, die.

158. Post- partum depression marine witchcraft, take off your hands from my body and die.

159. Water content in my body reject witchcraft visitation.

160. Marine succubus, incubus and children, release my body and die.

161. Any demonic sculpture swallowing blessings in my life catch fire.

162. Bridal marine demons release my wedding shoes/gown and die.

163. Every dry firewood packed by wood marine demon into my life, fire of God burn them.

164. Shine demons invoke yourself to the grave and die.

165. River marine witchcraft, release my conscience and die.

166. Any bile, blood and palm-oil poured into water to harm my stars; backfire.

167. River bottom marine demons over my royal seeds release them and die.

168. Stone river marine witchcraft in-charge of my

wife’s/husband’s heart release her/him and die.

169. Nimrodic arrows of fornication, semiramus arrow of adultery, catch fire.

170. Any charm from my village that has affected me because of the sex gates, die.

171. Thou crystal demons manipulating good things away from my life, melt by fire.

172. Lake marine demons fishing against my prosperity, dry up by shock.

173. Any water king, queen, prince and princess conferring titles on my head, catch fire.

174. Every witchcraft agent crossing legs and hands against me, collapse and die.

175. Witchcraft barbers and hairstylists against the glory of my head, catch fire.

176. O’ Rock of Ages, smash to pieces anything destroying deliverance in my destiny.

177. Any witchcraft materials and concoctions in my blood, die.

178. Every satanic handshake or evil laying of hands against my elevation, backfire.

179. Arrows of hermaphrodite duplicating my marriage, die.

180. Problems in my life as a result of demonic circumcision release me and die.

181. Any man or woman that has eaten my afterbirth, vomit it by thunder.

182. Any witchcraft parent using my sweat against me, die.

183. I reject the influx of dead personalities in my dream by the Blood of Jesus.

184. Any evil name destroying my glory, Blood of Jesus set me

free.

185. Every ancestral mortar pounding my breakthrough, die.

186. Every dead and naming ceremony ritual linking me with ancestral defeat, catch fire.

187. Covenant and power of alcohol, alligator pepper and kola-nut in my life, die.

188. Witchcraft trade by barter linking me to poverty, scatter by thunder.

189. Any evil incestuous covenant destroying my life, Blood of Jesus set me free.

190. Satanic covenant I have made with godmothers and godfathers break-off.

191. I release the word of God to destroy the activities of witchcraft in the heavenlies.

192. Any dead agent assigned to kill my divine helpers fall into your grave.

193. Wicked intelligent network assigned against my children, backfire.

194. Almost there success syndrome hired for me, backfire.

195. I reject acidic poverty, poverty mentality, physical and spiritual stagnancy, desert and lean breakthroughs.

196. Any satanic magnet of unexplainable high debt in my life; be rolled off by the Blood of Jesus.

197. Arrows of prayer paralysis and vagabond anointing, backfire.

198. Mark of barrenness, hatred, rejection, disfavor, strange accident, and suicidal tenderness in my life, backfire.

199. Any satanic verbal trap caging my results and transcripts, release them and die.

200. Every negative pronouncement or object destroying me since I was age-zero till this present age, die by fire.

201. I mix the Blood of Jesus, Fire of God and Word of God together to destroy all witchcraft foundations, foods, seats, habitations, thrones, strongholds, refuges, networks, communication and transportation systems, weapons, banks, storehouses, altars, padlocks, traps, projections, burials, bewitchments, summons, identifications marks, exchanges, flying zones, curses, covenants, organs, plantations, initiations, poisons, patterns, cages, prayers, fastings and animals fashioned against I and my family, I now implore the Arch-angel Gabriel to announce my deliverance to the world.

**SCRIPTURES**

“But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not. For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;” (II Pet. 2:1-4 ).

“Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world,” (I Jn. 4:1-3).

“For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. 5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not,” (Jude 4-5)..

“And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. 14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, because ye

speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them," (Jer.. 5:13-14).

"I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings," (Jer. 23:21-22).

"Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets , Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits: Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon: Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant," (Isa. 30:10-13).

Prophecy is being fulfilled in our time. My new book, "The New World Religion," will open your eyes to understand some of the unexplainable things that we are seeing. http://patholliday.com/dlguard/cart/

# Chapter Eleven

**CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS?**

Our Lord Jesus said of the soul processes of man (speaking to the born - again believer): "He that findeth his soul (life) shall lose it: and he that loseth his soul (life) for my sake shall find it," (Matt. 10:39). And again He said: "If any man would come after me, let him deny himself (his soul life or heart attitude) and take up his cross and follow me. For whosoever will save his soul shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his soul for my sake, and the gospel's, shall save it," (Mk. 8:34 & 35).

Christians Can't Have Demons; and you believe that? God is not the author of sickness. Sickness is of the devil!

Many pastors teach "Christians can't have demons." And that's the end of it. However, people in their churches are filled with people that have all manner of illnesses.

Most believers have adopted the false idea that if they ignore Satan, he will ignore them. Scripturally, such a position is indefensible.

"Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: 9 whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world." (I Pet. 5: 8, 9; 8).

Jesus often healed by removing spirits of infirmity which are another method of Satanic attack "Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ," (Lk. 4:40-41).

Consider Peter, who one moment spoke by Divine revelation, declaring that Jesus was the very Christ and the next moment was reprimanded by Jesus, who rebuked Satan in him, saying "Thou savorest not the things that be of God," (Matt. 16:13-23).

Simon the magician is presented as one who believed and was baptized, but had

evidently had not been delivered from his occult bondage and was commanded to repent and pray (Acts 8: 20-24).

“Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost; 20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God. 22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. 23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity. 24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me,” (Acts 8:19-24 19).

How did Satan manage to "fill the heart "of the believers Ananias and Sapphira. (Acts 5:3-4. 3)? They thought about the sin then Satan filled their heart then they acted on it.

Apostle Paul himself suffered buffeting from a "messenger (angel) of Satan," (II Cor. 12:7). Paul reproves the Corinthian Christians for “receiving another spirit than the Spirit they had previously received,” (II Cor. 11:4). Apostle Paul inquired, (Gal. 3:10), "Who had bewitched the believers to draw them away from the truth.” Effects upon them were not just the effects of wrong mental impressions conveyed by false teachers but were the effects of evils spirits imposing false doctrine through false teachers.

In (I Tim. 4:1, 2), shows how wicked spirits attack the spiritual believer by deception beguile him away from the faith through the use of false prophets.

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you,” (Jam. 4:7; 11, 7).

**SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY**

The powers of darkness are organized in a hierarchy of rulers/principalities (archai), authorities (exousia, powers, dunamis), and spiritual forces of evil (Kosmokratoras).The authority structure is arranged in descending order.

Archai is the high level satanic princes set over nations and regions of the earth

Exousia carries a connotation of both supernatural and natural government. Paul understanding- there was supernatural forces that “stood behind” human structures.

Dunamis operate within countries and cultures to influence certain aspects of life.

Kosmokratoras are the many types of evil spirits that commonly afflict people. e.g., Spirits of deception, divination, lust, rebellion, fear, and infirmity, etc. These generally are the evil powers confronted and cast out in most deliverance sessions.

Nature and activity of demons: Demons can possess:

Knowledge (Mk.1:24); (Matt. 8:29-31).

Will (Matt. 12:44)

Emotions (Jam. 2:19)

Self-awareness (Mk. 5:9).

Ability to speak (Mk. 1:24)

**PSYCHOACTIVE DRUGS**

Deliverance from the Stolen Mind and Satan's Captivity

You cannot get people delivered unless they give up their psychotropic drugs.

They cannot suddenly stop taking them… It's a great shock to the mind and body and could push them into suicide or worse. They have to taper off and need medical help them to get off these powerful, mind controlling drugs.

**BE CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY**

JESUS said that DELIVERANCE is the "children's bread," (Matt. 15: 26); (Mk. 7:27). When reading the Word, always remember that it was written to God's church people and not the sinners in the world. Remember this, if you do not believe that you cannot be invaded in great numbers with demons, and someone tries to cast them OUT, then the demons will not leave. Your doubt will give them license to stay. That is why you must humble yourself before the Lord and say, "IF I have any demons, I want them OUT! And be led by the Holy Spirit to a believer who knows how to cast them out!"

Use your authority-Satan must obey. Demons don't have a choice- They tremble and run when a Christian will talk and agree with the Word of God. It is God's will for you to be free from every evil influence of the devil. "And these attesting signs will accompany those who BELIEVE: in My Name they will cast OUT demons..." (Mk. 16:17).

Provisions made by His Word.

Through blood sacrifice of Jesus

Through His delegated authority.

**JOHN'S TESTIMONY THE MILLIONS UNDER THESE DRUG POWERS**
February 21, 2010 at 8:36 am

My name is John and I am a born again Christian but need deliverance from demonic possession/or oppression. I am not sure which category, but I know I need it. I became a born-again Christian last April after I saw an entity (demon) leave this guy and enter me after I had ingested drugs and was hypnotized. I think he was/is a warlock and put a curse on me. My mind has never been the same and now I am schizophrenic (psychosis, NOS) but my mind is all split and I hear voices that I thought were Jesus and God and I have seen a lot of weird and scary visions and I can feel the demons in my head and hands and feet.

I am coming for hands on deliverance, but since I saw your prayer request I need as many warriors as possible praying for me because I have been trying to deliver myself and it has not worked. But when my mom pointed here finger at the demons in me and told them they were bound in the name of Jesus and they had to leave I could feel them all welling up so I KNOW I can be delivered. I love the lord Jesus but this enemy has stolen my mind just like in your post about the African people. I have a lot more to say but please pray not only for deliverance but for my mind to come back.

I have been so scared for so long that I have lost my salvation or the enemy was so deep in me that they stole my prayers to God because there is a strange light at everything I look at and I thought it was "the light" from Hebrews but now I don't know. I love the real Jesus and want to be delivered. My thought life is a mess and the enemy puts backwards thoughts in my mind every time I try to pray to God, like inserting the names of enemy when I am trying to pray. It is really much worse.

Is there a point of no return or can I rest assured that I will be delivered? And can I go to heaven even if I had become so possessed but still love Jesus? I didn't get possessed on purpose, I thought it was the Holy Spirit so I spent hours meditating and I think I accidentally went through a luciferic initiation and I need it to be BROKEN and DESTROYED. Please please pray for me and all your awesome warriors. I am a 30 year old man and I am ALIVE serious about all of this. Thank you so much for your prayer and your ministry. I have read a

ton on your Web site and I know that God has led me to you for deliverance.

In Nehemiah there is a part at the end where it is written that God turned all the curses of the enemy into blessings and I have prayed to God a lot about turning any curses and blasphemies (the enemy loves to do that to me–put blasphemy all through my mind when I LOVE Jesus) into blessings for Jesus' Kingdom. I really hope He answered those prayers because I can't stand the thought of being in the company of the enemy at all, especially not in this deep level. Please help and thank you all.

Love, John (not his real name)

**PSYCHO PHARMACEUTICAL**

Psychotropic drugs cause spiritual blindness, blocking all God consciousness.

A psychoactive drug, psycho pharmaceutical or psychotropic is a chemical substance that acts primarily upon the central nervous system where it alters brain function, resulting in changes in perception, mood, consciousness and behavior. These drugs may be used recreationally to purposefully alter one's consciousness, as entheogens for ritual or spiritual purposes, as a tool for studying or augmenting the mind, or therapeutically as medication.

**SORCERCY CONTROLS MIND WITH DRUGS**

The devil's battlefield is your mind.

You either control and protect your mind, or the devil controls a part or all your mind. Do you know that the Scriptures say that you have the power to keep the devil out? (II Cor. 5:17), "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."

My concern as a deliverance minister is that when Christian people need deliverance from depression, oppression, powerful demonic powers, and sin many pastors simply turn to the psychiatry seeking healing when the symptoms from depression, oppression can actually be demonic possession.

In (Gal. 5:20, Rev. 9:21 and 18:23); the Greek Word Harmakeia is where we get "pharmacy" and its derivatives. In (Gal. 5:20), it is translated "witchcraft" and the occurrences in the book of Revelation are accurately translated "sorceries."

The Aramaic word harsuta – an extended form of the noun harse, is consistently translated as "sorcery," supporting the translation of pharmakeia into the same word.

Sorcery is defined as “the use of supernatural power over others through the assistance of evil spirits.” The use of psychotropic drugs (antidepressants) opens the doors for demons to infiltrate the human mind by unlocking chemical portals that takeover their thoughts... Sorcery demons come in and manipulate the patient’s emotions and cause spiritual blindness, blocking all God consciousness.

Because these psychotropic drugs are being prescribed by physicians, (antidepressants) are New Age solutions of sorcery that is widely accepted as solutions by secular society and Christian Churches.

**ENSNARED BY A CHEMICAL PRISON**

Most people trust their doctors and cannot believe they would hurt them. Many doctors prescribe the harmful drugs believing they are helping to relieve their pain. However, the truth is, both patient and doctor are being misled by mega pharmaceutical companies that truly know exactly the great damage that they are doing to human minds. They know the great destructive mind controlling chemicals that they have manufactured.

What people do not know can certainly hurt them. Misinformation and ignorance has led many to unwittingly surrender themselves to the effects of these drugs, which in numerous cases has resulted in demonic rule over their emotions and thought patterns.

In countless instances, Christians are prescribed mind controlling drugs. Regrettably, millions are like walking dead zombies finding themselves ensnared in a chemical prison that they cannot escape. We find very few ministries able to help with this massive problem. This minister has seen people from all walks of life, including some pastors that bought the lie that all they needed to do is take a little pill and it would all just go away. It is a lie and has become the greatest nightmare that you can ever imagine. There is no escapism from the power of sin. It must be dealt with in a spiritual manner in order to erase its power from your soul.

Early on, before these powerful drugs were created, people felt the powers of guilt and spiritual dealt with the problem through repentance and receiving Jesus. They were able to restore their souls through the inspiration and renewal of their souls by the Word of God. Now they dull their spirit, mind and body using drugs. It is not the answer but the beginning of a terrorizing life of demonic hellish torment.

“Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their

fornication, nor of their thefts."

When God's judgments are in the earth, He expects the people to repent of sin and learn righteousness."

These terminologies describe SIN by God. So, therefore, deliverance ministers cannot free a person of all the demons except, what I call the pleasure demons, such as, sorceries (drugs), fornications (sexual sins) thefts, and murders.

"Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; 15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; 16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. 17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;" (Eph. 6:13-18).

**INVISIBLE WORLD OF DEMONS**

Many Christians are totally unaware of the reality of the subliminal world of demons. They are invisible to the natural eye but they are real! The Bible says that my people perish for a lack of knowledge. Multitudes are tormented because people choose to ignore the power to cast out devils. Jesus had great compassion for the possessed. He used His power to free them. Then the first assignments that He gave His followers were empowerment to cast out devils.

However, remember that every problem is not because of demons. Some problems come from the person's willful sin life. The scriptural answer to the sins of the flesh is complete surrender to Jesus, (Rom. 6: 6-11). If the problem is caused by the person's submission to the sins of the flesh, then counsel must direct that person to commitment to the Lord and His Word. If it is a demon, then we must cast it out.

Clearly, correct diagnosis is of major importance. We must discern what we are dealing with each case. Is the problem being caused by oppression of the flesh? If this is the reason, then we must counsel the person to totally commit his/or life to Jesus Christ. (Gal. 5:24). "And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts." If it a question of demon possession, then we must cast it out according (Mk. 5, 8, 16:17 and Acts 8:7) and only born again Christians have this supernatural ability. Remember, you cannot cast out a

person’s flesh nor can you crucify an evil spirit!

"And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven (left, remitted, and let go of the debts, and have given up resentment against) our debtors,” (Matt. 6:12).

"For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses," (Matt. 6:14-15).

JESUS said in the above scriptures that if we don't forgive the people who have hurt us then He will not forgive us. That's not anything to play around with. I want to be forgiven and if that person who hurt me is going to keep me from God then I will quickly forgive them.

If you will forgive the people who have hurt you, then you will be able to receive DELIVERANCE. Demons work in legalities and not forgiving is a legal hold that gives the legal right to stay and torment. Not forgiving can bring cancer, arthritis or a host of other illnesses. I minister to many people who have bitterness and unforgiveness cause these diseases and they repent from unforgiveness, the bitterness demons leave.

A sample prayer is as follows: Father, in JESUS name, I confess that I have not loved but have felt bitter about certain people who have hurt or disappointed me and I held not forgiving people in my heart. I call upon You, Lord, to help me forgive them. Father. Forgiveness is not a feeling. It happens as an act of my free will. I am having a problem forgiving them. I know that a demon is involved and blocking me. "Father, in JESUS’ name, my will is to forgive them. I forgive my mother, father, brothers, sisters, uncles, aunts, grandparents, teachers, friends, bosses, ex-spouses, and anyone else who has hurt me. Amen. If any name comes to your mind then speak their name. For example, a stepfather, or the preacher or any one from the church or churches you have attended.

I give these people to You Lord JESUS and ask You to save their souls. I forgive myself and receive your forgiveness for my trespasses. Thank You for delivering me from bitterness, and not forgiving and all sicknesses attached, including all the tormentors, in Jesus Name. Amen.

**NOT FORGIVING**

Christians can live free from mental torture, panic, envy, hatred, pride, self-pity,

addiction, gluttony and all other forms of bondage, oppression and defilement! There are two main causes for a person's inner problems. The first issue is as the Word of God calls it, "the flesh, or the 'old man," and the old man that part of the person who is living in the carnal nature of the person's flesh. It is the rebellious person's will that is being influenced and tempted by Satan. The second cause for inner problems is the working of evil spirits. Demons will tie themselves to the person's mind or flesh or emotions. This bondage will cause terrible physical manifestations. These demons will not relinquish their evil hold unless compelled to do so by a Christian who is empowered by Jesus.

If Christians engages in sin, as many do this day and time, unclean spirits have open doors to enter their victims. Getting involved with false religious ministers who are being motivated by Eastern religious Kundalini demons will infect you and you must go through deliverance to be free.

Sadly, Christian pastors no longer teach on sanctification and holiness, therefore, many have become physically and mentally sick. Demons come to destroy. Jesus warned us, "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly," (Jn. 10:10).

**DEMONS ARE INTRUDERS**

Demons are intruders if they attack a Christian that is living a holy life that has a true relationship with Jesus; therefore, if attacked this kind of Christian has been given great authority by Jesus to protect themselves. They can bind and arrest those demons and send them to the feet of Jesus to be tormented before their time.

[Know ye not that we shall judge angels?] (I Cor. 6:3), Dr. Lightfoot observes that "the apostle does not say here, as he said before, the saints shall judge the angels, but WE shall judge them. By angels, all confess that demons are intended; but certainly all saint, according to the latitude with which that word is understood, i.e. all who profess Christianity, shall not judge angels. Nor is this judging of angels to be understood of the last day; but the apostle speaks of the ministers of the Gospel, himself and others, who, by the preaching of the Gospel, through the power of Christ, should spoil the Devils of their oracles and their idols, should deprive them of their worship, should drive them out of their seats, and strip them of their dominion. Thus would God subdue the whole world under the Christian power, so that Christian magistrates should judge men, and Christian ministers judge Devils."

Jesus told us that He could have prayed to the His Father to send twelve legions of Angels to assist Him. “Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?” (Matt. 26:53). If Jesus could pray to the His Father to send twelve legions of Angels, so can you! However, you do not have power to command angels because Father God is in charge of the activities of His Angels.

# Chapter Twelve

“If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed…”(Jn. 8:36).

**DELIVERANCE CAST OUT KUNDALINI DEMONS**

The first step to freedom is to renounce involvement of chasing after another god and repent then praying to spiritually cut the roots to these occult teachers and demons.

"Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist steadfast in the faith," (I Pet. 5: 8, 9).

A serpent:

**“**And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

“And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,” (Rev. 12:9).

**DEMONS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS**

The demon's primary objective is to rob, kill, and destroy causing loss of peace and harmony. They introduce greed, misfortune, suspicion, anxiety, and confusion into human life.

Demons' Nature: They entice, enslave, defile, torment, harass, compel, deceive, seduce, confuse, manifest and drive a person. Demons pervert that which is natural.

Occult involvement: is a major problem in America causing demonic possession and oppression. Occult enticement is simply seeking guidance from sources other than God.

**IDOLATRY**

This is Idolatry! Many have allowed themselves to become ensnared in the diabolical web of occultism. In their search for guidance, freedom, quick solutions from their troubles; they try to find an easy way out, but become more deeply entrapped. Occult involvement, whether done innocently or not is disobedience to God's Word. When God's warnings are ignored, occult

oppression, subjection and possession are the inevitable penalties to those who traffic in the realm of the supernatural.

**NEW AGE OCCULT DELIVERANCE**

Deliverance and liberation from the New Age occult:

Confessing faith in Christ; Victims of occult domination must, with all sincerity, trust Christ and confess Jesus as Savior .Jesus is the only Jesus as Savior. Jesus is the only deliver from the power of darkness. It's only through the blood of Jesus that liberation will come.

Confession of occult involvement: By confession specific sins of occult involvement, you unmask the enemy and expose his strategy by which you were held bondage.

Renounce the devil and command him to depart: This necessary which a part of agreement has been concluded with the power of darkness. You must direct command to Satan himself to depart in the name of Jesus. (This is not a prayer or request, but a command).

**HAND OF JESUS**

Deliverance by the devices made up by men can be very dangerous. Jesus can and is willing to set captives free by His name, His Word and blood sacrifice.... No man can glory in the presence of Jesus. We have seen supposedly deliverance ministries that said, "Leviathan was the first spirit that I battled... Twenty years later, I still have it.... In fact, I think everyone has at least two million, five hundred demons, I do...."

Friends do you understand that Legion in the Bible had 2000 demons, was bound by fetters and chains and under absolute control of demons; then this person asks you to submit yourself to him to cast your demons out... and many do? You can submit your life to this nutty stuff if you want too but as for me, I'll just continue to depend on Jesus and His Word to keep me free.

"And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 Then charged his disciple that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ," (Matt. 16:17-20).

The Christian Church is a divine institution given to us as a sanctuary for believers to gather in His name to stand together under His divine protection where they can grow in faith and gain wisdom through the power of His Word. It was never intended to be a place for the Spirit of Mammon to collect money for church leaders to live like queens and kings while the lost go to hell for lack of a witness.

[Thou art Peter] This was the same as if he had said; I acknowledge thee for one of my disciples-for this name was given him by our Lord when he first called him to the apostleship. See John 1:42.Peter, Petros, signifies a stone or fragment of a rock; and our Lord, whose constant custom it was to rise to heavenly things through the medium of earthly, takes occasion from the name, the metaphorical meaning of which was strength and stability, to point out the solidity of the confession, and the stability of that cause which should be founded on the CHRIST, the SON of the LIVING GOD. See the notes at the end of Luke 9.

Upon this very rock, epi tautee tee petra-this true confession of thine-that I am the MESSIAH, that am come to reveal and communicate the LIVING GOD, that the dead, lost world may be saved-upon this very rock, myself, thus confessed (alluding probably to Psalms 118:22, The STONE which the builders rejected is become the HEADSTONE of the CORNER: and to Isaiah 28:16, Behold I lay a STONE in Zion for a FOUNDATION)-will I build my church, Mou teen ekkleesian, my assembly, or congregation, i.e. of persons who are made partakers of this precious faith.

Peter is not designed in our Lord's words must be evident to all who are not blinded by prejudice. Peter was only one of the builders in this sacred edifice, (Eph. 2:20),” who himself tells us (with the rest of the believers), was built on this living foundation stone,” (I Pet. 2:4-5); therefore Jesus Christ did not say, on thee, Peter, will I build my church, but changes immediately the expression, and says, upon that very rock, epi tautee tee petra, to show that he neither addressed Peter, nor any other of the apostles. So, the supremacy of: Peter, and the infallibility of the Church of Rome, must be sought in some other scripture, for they certainly are not to be found in this. On the meaning of the word church, The Church of Jesus Christ is built upon Jesus Christ.

**GATES OF HELL**

The gates of hell, Pulai Hadou, i.e. the machinations and powers of the invisible world.; in ancient times the gates of fortified cities were used to hold councils in, and were usually places of great strength. Our Lord's expression means; that neither the plots, stratagems, nor strength of Satan and his angels should ever so

far prevail as to destroy the sacred truths in the above confession.

Sometimes the gates are taken for the troops which issue out from them: we may firmly believe that though hell should open her gates, and vomit out her devil and all his angels, to fight against Christ and his saints, ruin and discomfiture must be the consequence on their part; as the arm of the Omnipotent must prevail.

(Rev. 3:17); (Rev. 3:18) [Thou art wretched] Talaipooros. Most wretched. "The word signifies," according to Mintert, "being worn out and fatigued with grievous labours, as they who labour in a stone quarry, or are condemned to the mines." So, instead of being children of God, as they supposed, and infallible heirs of the kingdom, they were, in the sight of God, in the condition of the most abject slaves.

[And miserable] Ho eleeinos Most deplorable, to be pitied by all men.

[And poor] Having no spiritual riches, no holiness of heart; rich and poor are sometimes used by the rabbis to express the righteous and the wicked.

[And blind] The eyes of thy understanding being darkened, so that thou dost not see thy state...

[And naked] without the image of God, not clothed with holiness and purity... A more deplorable state in spiritual things can scarcely be imagined than that of this church. And it is the true picture of many churches, and of innumerable individuals.

(Rev. 3:18), “I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye salve, that thou mayest see.”

**CONTINUE IN THE FAITH**

Perseverance is the badge of true saints. The Christian life is not a beginning only in the ways of God, but also a continuance in the same as long as life lasts. It is with a Christian as it was with the great Napoleon: he said, "Conquest has made me what I am, and conquest must maintain me." So, under God, dear brother in the Lord, conquest has made you what you are, and conquest must sustain you. Your motto must be, "Excelsior." He only is a true conqueror, and shall be crowned at the last, who continueth till war's trumpet is blown no more. Perseverance is, therefore, the target of all our spiritual enemies,” (Acts 14:22).

The world does not object to your being a Christian for a time, if she can but tempt you to cease your pilgrimage, and settle down to buy and sell with her in Vanity Fair. The flesh will seek to ensnare you, and to prevent your pressing on to glory. "It is weary work being a pilgrim; come, give it up. Am I always to be mortified? Am I never to be indulged? Give me at least a furlough from this constant warfare."

Satan will make many a fierce attack on your perseverance; it will be the mark for all his arrows. He will strive to hinder you in service: he will insinuate that you are doing no good; and that you want rest. He will endeavour to make you weary of suffering, he will whisper, "Curse God, and die." Or he will attack your steadfastness: "What is the good of being so zealous? Be quiet like the rest; sleep as do others, and let your lamp go out as the other virgins do." Or he will assail your doctrinal sentiments: "Why do you hold to these denominational creeds? Sensible men are getting more liberal; they are removing the old landmarks: fall in with the times." Wear your shield, Christian, therefore, close upon your armour, and cry mightily unto God, that by His Spirit you may endure to the end.

**DEMONIC PROBLEMS**

Some of the most common symptom of demons dwelling in a person: Emotional Problems -- Disturbances in the emotions which persist or reoccur. Some common ones are ~ resentment, hatred, anger, fear, rejection, self-pity, jealousy, depression, worry, inferiority, insecurity.

Mental problems – Disturbances in the mind or thought life.

Some common ones ~ mental torment, procrastination, (put off), indecision, compromise, confusion, doubt, rationalization, and loss of memory. Mental life (soul), seeks to dominate the spirit.

Speech problems, Outbursts or uncontrolled use of the tongue, lying, cursing, blasphemy, criticism, mockery, railing, gossip.

Sex Problems ~ unclean thoughts that recur regarding sex; fantasy sex, fantasy sex experiences; masturbation, lust, perversions, homosexuality, fornication, adultery, incest, and harlotry, provocative.

Addictions~ Nicotine, alcohol, drugs, medicines, caffeine, food, diet pills, diet regimes you cannot come off; Pepsi, Coke.

Physical infirmities ~ Many diseases, and physical afflictions are due to spirits of infirmity (Lk. 13:11). When a demon of infirmity is cast, there is often the need

to pray for a healing of whatever damage has been done. Always recognize, refuse and ignore imagination.

Religious Error ~ Involvement to any degree in religious error can open the door.

False religion ~ eastern, pagan religions, and philosophies and mind sciences, Yoga, Karate, Jujitsu, and all the martial arts...

Christian Cult~ Mormonism, Jehovah' Witness, Witness Lee Christian Science, and Unity, Rosicrucian's, Theosophy . . . and many more…

All those deny the necessity of the Blood of Jesus as the way of atonement for sin and salivation. Some cults include certain lodges, societies and social agencies, such as, Masonry, and all cults that use the Bible but deny the deity of Jesus Christ and His blood atonement.

Occult & Spiritualism ~ Séances. Witchcraft, magic, Ouija boards, levitation, palmistry, handwriting analysis, divination, automatic handwriting, EST, horoscope, astrology, and any method of seeking supernatural power or wisdom or guidance or knowledge apart from God is forbidden, (Deut. 18:9-15).

False Doctrine I Timothy warns of a great increase of doctrinal error promoted by deceiving spirits and seducing spirits in the last days. They are sent to attack both the humanity and deity of Jesus. They will deny the inspiration of the Scripture. They will distract Christians from the move of the Spirit. They will cause disunity in the body of Jesus Christ. They will cause confusion in the Church through strange doctrines. They will foster emphasis on fleshly activities as a gateway to the supernatural.

Derek Prince "Expelling Demons", "The New Testament Greek word for demon is daimonion...in the ...often translated 'devil.' Associated in the NT with noun daimonion is the passive verb daimonizomai. The literal meaning of this verb is 'to be demoned,' that is, in some way under the influence or power of demons. In this verb is usually translated by some phrase such as 'to be possessed' or 'to be vexed' by demons or by evil spirits. However, there is no distinction in the original Greek text to support these (translated) distinctions. We dare not rest a theological distinction about the work of demons on a distinction in language which does not exist in the original.

# Chapter Fourteen

## Authority of the Believer

**DEMONS GET AUTHORITY FROM SATAN**

Demons get their "authority" from Satan. Revelation 13, "And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. 2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority."

"And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, who is like unto the beast? Who is able to make war with him?"

Dr. Lewis Chafer points out the "demonic influence, like their activity, is prompted by two motives, both to hinder the purpose of God for humanity, and to extend the authority of Satan. They therefore, at the command of their king, willingly cooperate in all his God dishonoring undertakings. This influence is exercised both to mislead the unsaved and to wage an increasing war against the believer," (Eph. 6:23)."

God having determined to bring both Jews and Gentiles to salvation, not by works nor by any human means or schemes but by Jesus Christ, His salvation being defined, determined before in His divine mind and the means by which it should be brought about all being according to His purpose Who consults not His creatures. He operates according to the counsel of His Own will that being ever wise, gracious, and good.

"He went throughout all Galilee preaching in their synagogues and casting out demons," (Mk. 1:39).

"And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead and set him at His own right hand in the heavenly places. Far above all principality and power and might, and dominion, and every that is named not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the

church," (Eph. 1:19-22).

**CHRISTIAN AUTHORITY**

Christians receive their authority from Jesus Christ and all authority is vested in Him. Jesus' power is always greater. "Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist," (Col. 1:15-17) shows Him as completely victorious over Satan.

Jesus Christ is the one who strengthens us and gives us the resolve to do all things. John 15: 7, "If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you."

It is true that Jesus Christ left awesome spiritual power to His church. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, all power is given to me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: I lo am with you alway, even unto the end of the world, Amen, (Matt. 28:18:20).

Every believer can take to heart. "He said to them, 'Go into all the world and preach the good news to all creation . . . And these signs will accompany those who believe: In my name they will drive out demons . . ." (Mk. 16:15-17).

Knowing one's spiritual authority and how to use their binding power, enables one to enter into spiritual warfare with faith to overcome. Believers in Jesus Christ have every advantage to defeat demons. The Word says, "I have given you authority to trample on snakes and scorpions and to overcome all the power of the enemy; nothing will harm you," (Lk. 10:19); (Matt. 18:18). The meaning of the words, "bind and loose," are used in both places in a declaratory sense, of things, not of persons. It is ho and hosa, in the neuter gender, both in Matthew 16 and here. Whatsoever thing or things ye shall bind or loose. Consequently, the same commission which was given at first to Peter alone in (Matt. 16:19), was afterward enlarged to all the apostles.

Peter's confession that Jesus was the Christ, the Son of God; his confession of the Divinity of our Lord was the first that ever was made by man; to him, therefore, were given the keys of the kingdom of heaven: i.e. God made choice of him among all the apostles that the Gentiles should first, by his mouth, hear

the word of the Gospel, and believe.

**USING THE NAME OF JESUS**

In addition, Jesus gives Christians power to use His name in (Matt. 28:28). "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given unto me, therefore go . . ." He gave us the legal right of absolute authority. His power is, "Far above all rulers and authority, power and dominion, and every title that can be given, not only in the present age but also in the one to come," (Eph. 1:21).

Early in this century, Mrs. Jesse Penn-Lewis noted, "It is clear in Bible history that the manifestation of the power of God in The Pentecost, and through the Apostles, meant again an aggressive attitude to the powers of Darkness. Therefore, the growth and maturity of the Church of Christ at the end of the dispensation will mean the same recognition, and the same attitude toward the Satanic hosts of the prince of the power of the air, with the same co-witness of the Holy Spirit to the authority of the Name of Jesus, as in the early Church. In brief, that the Church of Christ will reach its high water mark, when . . . it knows how to 'bind the strong man' by prayer, 'command' the spirits of evil in the Name of Christ, and deliver men and women from their power.

**AUTHORITY BINDING THE STRONGMAN**

Jesus asks this penetrating question: "How can anyone enter a strongman's house and carry off his possession unless he first ties up the strongman?" Then we could enter his house. (Matt. 12:29). The King James Version Bible "bind the strongman." Indeed, binding the strong man is the first basic PRINCIPLE of spiritual warfare. Before any warfare opposing powers and principalities and wicked rulers and evil spirits can be won to release the nation, cities, individual, family, the strongman must be defeated, (Matt. 18: 18. 19. 20).

**DEVILS WILL FLEE FROM YOU**

Joining the battle scripturally, we can be victorious; doing the Word of God will enable you to chase the devils they will flee from you, (Jam. 4:7).

Jesus said to "first bind the strong man," (Matt. 12:22-33). Satan is not going to let you take anything from his kingdom without putting up very strong resistance because the enemy must first be neutralized before we can release his captive.

Or, again: "How can anyone enter a strong man's house and carry off his possession unless he first ties up the strong man? Then he can rob his house," (Matt. 12:29), "bind the strong man." Binding the strong man is a basic principle of spiritual warfare. Before any warfare against Satan can be won against the nation, city, individual, family, the strong man must be won.

Once bound, Jesus enters freely into his house and carries off Satan's possession.

When a person is delivered and Satan loses control. The King James Version says, "Spoils," (Matt. 12:29). A Greek word for spoil occurs in two forms, Diapazo and harapzo. These words mean "an intensive spoiling, plundering and snatching away."

In (Lk. 11-22), the Greek word Skulon, conveys "arms stripped from a foe." Putting it simply, Satan is stripped of his weapons, (Lk. 11:21, 22). The Greek word Deo expresses to literally ties or fastens, to arrest or paralyze. The Christian reclaims everything that Satan has stolen. Therefore, Christians aggressively binding the power of demons and prohibits them from the carry-forward their assignments. However, they had problems discerning the source of his power

> Satan is stripped of his weapons (Lk. 11:21, 22).
>
> All that he has previously captured is reclaimed.
>
> When a demon is bound is prevented in carrying out his assignment.
>
> The Greek word Deo means to literally tie or fasten; to restrain or immobilize.

Once Satan's power is bound, Jesus enters freely enters into his house and carries off Satan's possessions. Satan will not allow anyone to destroy his work without putting up very strong counteraction. His control must first be neutralized before Christians can release his captives. (Matt. 12:23-33). The territory is delivered and Satan loses control.

Satan has tremendous control over his captives and controls them completely. "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost; In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them," (II Cor. 4:3-4).

**HEAVEN OPENED TO THE GENTILES**

He first opened the kingdom of heaven to the Gentiles, when he preached to Cornelius. It was open to the Jews all along before; but if we should suppose that it was not, yet to them also did Peter open the kingdom of heaven, in his sermon at the great Pentecost. Thus, Peter exercised his two keys: that for the Jews at the great Pentecost; and that for the Gentiles when he admitted Cornelius into the

church. This was the reward of his first confession in which he owned Jesus to be the promised Messiah. And what Peter loosed, i.e. declared as necessary to be believed and practiced by the disciples here, was ratified above. And what he declared unlawful to be believed and practiced (i.e. what he bound), was actually forbidden by God himself.

Believers have every advantage to defeat demons. ". . . authority to trample on snakes and scorpions (demons) and to overcome all the power of the enemy; nothing will harm you," (Lk. 10:19). Power to use His name in (Matt. 28:28); "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given unto me, therefore go . . ." gave legal right of absolute authority. "Far above all rule and authority, power and dominion, and every title that can be given, not only in the present age but also in the one to come," (Eph. 1:21).

"It is . . . clear in Bible history that the manifestation of the power of God in The Pentecost and through the Apostles meant again an aggressive attitude to the powers of Darkness. Therefore, the growth and maturity of the Church of Christ at the end of the dispensation will mean the same recognition and the same attitude toward the Satanic hosts of the prince of the power of the air, with the same co-witness of the Holy Spirit to the authority of the Name of Jesus, as in the early Church. In brief, that the Church of Christ will reach its high water mark, when . . . it knows how to 'bind the strong man' by prayer, 'command' the spirits of evil in the Name of Christ, and deliver men and women from their power."

**DELIVERANCE FROM THE ANGRY SERPENT**

Powers from hell:

The Apostle Paul tells us in (I Cor. 1:23), to seek God. We preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block and unto the Greeks foolishness; but unto them which are called, but Jews and Geeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God." Jesus came down to earth and lived among men. Jesus also suffered, was crucified and the He died on the Cross for us. You can find Him when seek for Him with all your heart. Many no longer preach about the cross of Jesus or the importance of His sacrifice. Jesus said, if I be lifted up, I will draw all men unto me. The problem we face today is, millions have been drawn away to receive another spirit other than the Spirit they had previously received (I Cor. 11: 4). Paul reproved these Corinthian Christians for receiving another Spirit.

Christians were looking for a "new move" or God is doing a "new thing" of the Holy Spirit and He was anointing and empowering people for the ministry. The

magic touch transfers source of pleasure and gives an immediate feeling of ecstasy and joyfulness; staggering around as in a drunken stupor; falling on the floor; uncontrollably, hysterically laughing; shaking; trembling; falling on the floor. Someone saying the magical words, “More Lord; give more Lord.”

The new move is not a blessing but soon millions will discover this “new thing” is a powerful spirit of deception and delusion called Kundalini demon that poses as the Holy Spirit and takes your mind away. It puts you in an altered state of consciousness, like a trance, like a sleepwalker; causing dissociation, which does not appear in all PTSD cases, is "one of the strangest phenomena associated with the disorder," says Frank Ochberg, a clinical professor of psychiatry at Michigan State University. "The idea is that at some point without having full appreciation of what she was doing, she could have moved into an altered state of consciousness, like a trance, like a sleepwalker.

**CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY**

Understand and believe that Christians can have possession of demons as revealed in the Word of God! You will have rise to a higher place regarding the information that many Christians and some Pastors have taught you. Some Christians will say, “Christians can’t have demons.” Nevertheless, experience and the Word tell a different story. Yes, according to the Word of God, born again, Spirit-filled, tongue talking, JESUS loving and worshiping Christians can and are infested with demons!

“Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree…” (Deut. 12:2).

“Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. 11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places,” (Eph. 6:10-12).

JESUS said that DELIVERANCE is the "children's bread,” (Matt. 15:26, and Mk. 7:27). When reading the Word, always remember that it was written to God’s church people and not the sinners in the world. Remember this, if you do not believe that you cannot be invaded in great numbers with demons, and someone tries to cast them OUT, then the demons will not leave. Your doubt will give them license to stay. That is why you must humble yourself before the Lord and say, “IF I have any demons, I want them OUT! And be led by the Holy

Spirit to a believer who knows how to cast them out!"

Use your authority-Satan must obey. Demons don't have a choice- They tremble and run when a Christian will talk and agree with the Word of God. It is God's will for you to be free from every evil influence of the devil.

"And these attesting signs will accompany those who BELIEVE: in My Name they will cast OUT demons..." (Mk. 16:17).

Provisions made by His Word.

Through blood of Jesus

Through His delegated authority.

**DEMONS TO CAST OUT**

Common symptom of demons dwelling in a person:

**EMOTIONAL PROBLEMS**

Disturbances in the emotions which persist or reoccur

Some common ones: resentment, hatred, anger, fear, rejection, self-pity, jealousy, depression, worry, inferiority, insecurity.

Mental problems – Disturbances in the mind or thought life.

Common ones: Mental torment, procrastination, (put off), indecision, compromise, confusion, doubt, rationalization, and loss of memory. Mental life (soul), seeks to dominate the spirit.

Speech problems– Outbursts or uncontrolled use o the tongue, lying, cursing, blasphemy, criticism, mockery, railing, gossip…

Sex Problems— unclean thoughts that recur regarding sex; fantasy sex, fantasy sex experiences; masturbation, lust, perversions, homosexuality, fornication, adultery, incest, harlotry…

Addictions— Nicotine, alcohol, drugs, medicines, caffeine, food, diet pills, diet regimes you cannot come off; Pepsi, coke.

**PHYSICAL INFIRMITIES**

Many diseases, and physical afflictions are due to spirits of infirmity, (Lk. 13:11). When a demon of infirmity is cast, there is often the need to pray for a healing of whatever damage has been done. Always recognize, refuse and ignore imagination.

**RELIGIOUS ERROR**

Involvement to any degree in religious error can open the door.

False religion

Eastern, pagan religions, and philosophies and mind sciences

Yoga, Karate, Jujitsu, and all the martial arts

Third Wave Movement, Manifested Sons of God, Morningstar Ministries, Todd Bentley, Toronto Blessings, Brownsville Revival, Peter Wagner, Chuck Pierce. New Age Movement, Occult and Witchcraft.

Christian Cult

Mormonism, Jehovah' Witness, Witness Lee Christian Science, Unity, Rosicrucianism, Theosophy and many more; All that denies the necessity of the Blood of Jesus as the way of atonement for sin and salivation. Some cults include certain lodges, societies and social agencies, such as, Masonry, and all cults that use the Bible but deny the deity of Jesus Christ and His blood atonement.

Occult & Spiritism___

Séances. Witchcraft, magic, Ouija boards, levitation, palmistry, handwriting analysis, divination, automatic handwriting, EST, horoscope, astrology, and any method of seeking supernatural power or wisdom or guidance or knowledge apart from God is forbidden, (Deut. 18:9-15).

False Doctrine

Timothy warns of a great increase of doctrinal error promoted by deceiving spirits and seducing spirits in the last days. They are sent to attack both the humanity and deity of Jesus. They will deny the inspiration of the Scripture. They will distract Christians from the move of the Spirit. They will cause disunity in the body of Jesus Christ. They will cause confusion in the Church through strange doctrines. They will foster emphasis on fleshly activities as a gateway to the supernatural.

**LACK OF PRAYER**

Do you encounter the problem that your spirit has trouble serving the Lord JESUS the way the bible tells you to do and you can't pray or read the Bible?

The demons have your spirit surrounded and bound.

What happens to Christians that are having demonic problems?

They are falling through the cracks and are being sent to psychologist or psychiatrists. They are being drugged and some even sent to the mental wards. Have mercy Lord Jesus.

Children of God and sick in bodies, sick in minds, can't seem to serve God, can't read the Word of God, can't go to church, can't pay tithes, gripe about the preacher, the spouse, the people in the church.

Christian people swing and dance sing and eat but many are Luke warm in their commitment to Jesus! Could it be . . . demons? Most of the time, it is demons are causing these problems.

JESUS said in (Jn. 10:10) that Satan has come to kill, steal and destroy, but that He (JESUS) has come to give life and life abundantly. JESUS came to destroy the works of the devil. (I Jn. 3:8).

However, Christians are simply taught, that they cannot have devils!

Jesus says in Mark Chapter 7 beginning at verse 21, "For from within, [that is] out of the hearts of men, come base and wicked thoughts, sexual immorality, stealing, murder, adultery; 22). Coveting (a greedy desire to have more wealth), dangerous and destructive wickedness, deceit; unrestrained (indecent) conduct; an evil eye (envy), slander (evil speaking, malicious misrepresentation, abusiveness), pride (the sin of an uplifted heart against God and man), foolishness (folly, lack of sense, recklessness, thoughtlessness). 23 All these evil [purposes and desires] come from within and they make the man unclean and render him unhallowed."

These names that shown above are all names of demons

Look at these early Christians that had backslide and how the Apostle Paul dealt with them. "In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, and my spirit with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, to deliver such an one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus" (I Cor. 5:4, 5). Apostle here deals with disobedient and sinful believer in the church at Corinth. Verse 10, specifically emphasizes that he is speaking not about evildoers of the world but in the church. Verse 12, Again it is made clear.

**UNFORGIVENESS**

Christians can live free from mental torture, panic, envy, hatred, pride, self-pity,

addiction, gluttony and all other forms of bondage, oppression and defilement! There are two main causes for a person's inner problems. The first issue is as the Word of God calls it, "the flesh, or the 'old man," and the old man that part of the person who is living in the carnal nature of the person's flesh. It is the rebellious person's will that is being influenced and tempted by Satan. The second cause for inner problems is the working of evil spirits. Demons will tie themselves to the person's mind or flesh or emotions. This bondage will cause terrible physical manifestations. These demons will not relinquish their evil hold unless compelled to do so by a Christian who is empowered by Jesus.

Many Christians are totally unaware of the reality of the subliminal world of demons. They are invisible to the natural eye but they are real! The Bible says that my people perish for a lack of knowledge. Multitudes are tormented because people choose to ignore the power to cast out devils. Jesus had great compassion for the possessed. He used His power to free them. Then the first assignments that He gave His followers were empowerment to cast out devils.

However, remember that every problem is not because of demons. Some problems come from the person's willful sin life. The scriptural answer to the sins of the flesh is complete surrender to Jesus, (Rom. 6: 6-11). If the problem is caused by the person's submission to the sins of the flesh, then counsel must direct that person to commitment to the Lord and His Word. If it is a demon, then we must cast it out.

Clearly, correct diagnosis is of major importance. We must discern what we are dealing with each case. Is the problem being caused by oppression of the flesh? If this is the reason, then we must counsel the person to totally commit his/or life to Jesus Christ. (Gal. 5:24). "And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts." If it a question of demon possession, then we must cast it out according (Mk. 5, 8, 16:17 and Acts 8:7) and only born again Christians have this supernatural ability. Remember, you cannot cast out a person's flesh nor can you crucify an evil spirit!

"And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven (left, remitted, and let go of the debts, and have given up resentment against) our debtors," (Matt. 6:12).

"For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses," (Matt. 6:14-

15).

JESUS said in the above scriptures that if we don't forgive the people who have hurt us then He will not forgive us. That's not anything to play around with. I want to be forgiven and if that person who hurt me is going to keep me from God then I will quickly forgive them.

If you will forgive the people who have hurt you, then you will be able to receive DELIVERANCE. Demons work in legalities and unforgiveness is a legal hold that gives the legal right to stay and torment. Unforgiveness can bring cancer, arthritis or a host of other illnesses. I minister to many people who have bitterness and unforgiveness cause these diseases and they repent from unforgiveness, the bitterness demons leave.

A sample prayer is as follows: Father, in JESUS name, I confess that I have not loved but have felt bitter about certain people who have hurt or disappointed me and I held unforgiveness in my heart. I call upon You, Lord, to help me forgive them. Father. Forgiveness is not a feeling. It happens as an act of my free will. I am having a problem forgiving them. I know that a demon is involved and blocking me. "Father, in JESUS' name, my will is to forgive them. I forgive my mother, father, brothers, sisters, uncles, aunts, grandparents, teachers, friends, bosses, ex-spouses, and anyone else who has hurt me. Amen. If any name comes to your mind then speak their name. For example, a stepfather, or the preacher or any one from the church or churches you have attended.

I give these people to You Lord JESUS and ask You to save their souls. I forgive myself and receive your forgiveness for my trespasses. Thank You for delivering me from bitterness, unforgiveness and all sicknesses attached, including all the tormentors, in Jesus Name. Amen.

**PRAYER IN THE NAME OF JESUS**

Father, In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I loose into myself and my family the angels of God to fight our battles in the heaven lies. Let them guard us from Satan and all his hosts who would have us believing and agreeing with lies. We bind all deception within us to prevent any more from getting through to us. Lord, minister to our needs.

Upon all fears, I loose: perfect, agape, true, pure love; the love of God and our love for each other (I Jn. 4:18); power (II Tim. 1:7), sound mind and self-control (Mic. 3:8).

Upon our minds and all deceiving spirits, I loose: knowledge, revelation and

understanding (Jn. 8:32); wisdom (Job 20:3); truth (Ex. 28:3; Eph. 1:17); diligent searching (Jn. 14:17; I Jn. 4:6); freedom (Ps. 77:6); and deliverance (Ps. 51:12).

Upon all marriage and family destroying spirits, Asmodeus and Osmodeus spirits, I loose: God's family protecting angels (Gen 24).

Upon rejection I loose: The love of the brethren (I Jn.3:14); acceptance in the beloved (Eph. 1:6), the acceptance of God and the approval of men (Rom. 14:18), adoption as children of God (Rom. 8:15).

**ALL MARRIAGE AND FAMILY**

Destroying spirits, Asmodeus and Osmodeus spirits

I loose: God's family protecting angels (Gen 24).

**REJECTION I LOOSE**

The love of the brethren (I Jn. 3:14); acceptance in the beloved (Eph. 1:6), the acceptance of God and the approval of men,,.. (Rom 14: 18), adoption as children of God, (Rom 8:15).

**AHAB AND JEZEBEL SPIRITS**

I loose: spirits of Elijah (I Kin. 17-21, Lk. 1:17); Jehu (II Kin. 9); the hounds of heaven (II Kin. 9:36). I also loose upon us spirits of: aggressiveness (Mk. 11:22-26); boldness, zealousness, willingness (Matt. 26:41); readiness (Mk. 14:38); service, fairness, honesty, obedience, creativity, ingeniousness, inventiveness, retentive mind (Prov. 8:22); maturity, purity, holiness, righteousness, guileless (Psa.. 51:10); excellent (Prov. 17:27, Dan. 6:3); praise (Isa. 61:3); thankfulness, worship (Jn. 4:24); singing (I Cor. 14:15); prayer (I Cor. 4:21); quiet (I Pet. 3:4); constraining (Job 32:18); contrite (Psa. 34:18); broken (Psa. 51:17); judgment (Isa. 4:4, 28:6); repentance, conviction (Isa. 57:15,66:2); and all the fruits (Gal. 5:22-23); love, joy, peace, patience and longsuffering (Eccl. 7:8); gentleness, kindness, goodness, faithfulness (Prov. 11:12); meekness (I Cor. 4:21, Gal. 6:1); humility (Prov. 16:19,29:23; Isa 57:15); temperance, self-control and all of the gifts of the Holy Spirit (I Cor. 12:8-10); wisdom, knowledge, faith (II Cor. 4:13), prophecies, healings.

**PRAYER BINDING - LOOSING**

Heavenly Father:

You promised us:

“No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house,” (Mk. 3: 37). "But if I

cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. Or else how can one enter into a strongman's house, and spoil his goods except he first bind the strong man? And he will spoil his house." Verily I say unto you, What so ever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven," (Matt.18:18).

We bind the evil spirits powers and loose the ministering spirits of God to come upon our loved ones, friends, country, business, etc.

In the name of Jesus Christ, I bind the rulers, strongmen, doorkeepers and all connected, related and resulting demons of witchcraft, Satan worship, human and animal sacrifice, black magic, witchcraft control, mind control, mind occult and the occult of, over, in and working in and through the world, the United States, each state, county, city, township, suburb, street, neighbor-hood, block, home and church.

Upon and into all of Satan's children partaking of and planning these wicked and evil practices I loose, in the name of Jesus, spirits of Confusion, Forgetfulness, Destruction; also spirits of Salvation, Adoption as Children of God (Rom 8:15) and Deliverance.

I ask you, Father, to put a special covering of warrior angels over each ceremony, coven, witch and warlock, so that no curse or demon can emerge or be sent. In the name of Jesus, I return to the senders all curses and demons that they already have or will attempt to send.

Father, I ask that You send special angels to protect (Ex. 8:22-23); hide and put a hedge around (Job 1:10; Hos. 2:6) all of your children who are in the deliverance ministry. Also for all the people and animals that would be sought out to be sacrificed or to be cursed.

# Chapter Fifteen

## New Birth by the Spirit of God

**ARE YOU BORN AGAIN?**

Unless you are born again, you have no hope of enjoying the glories of heaven or escaping the terrors of Hell. "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God," (Jn. 3:3).

Salvation is a free gift of God granted to lost and undeserving men who trust in the righteousness of Christ and humble themselves in submission to his will.

Accept God's Word that He loves you and wants to give you an abundant life.

“For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life," (Jn. 3:16).

"I am come that they might have life and that they might have it more abundantly," (Jn. 10:10).

**REGENERATION**

Regeneration is a subject which lies at the very basis of salvation, and we should be very diligent to take heed that we really are "born again," for there are many who fancy they are, who are not. Be assured that the name of a Christian is not the nature of a Christian. Also that being born in a Christian land, and being recognized as professing the Christian religion is of no avail whatever, unless there is something more added to it--the being "born again," is a matter so mysterious, that human words cannot describe it. "The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is everyone that is born of the Spirit."

Nevertheless, it is a change which is known and felt: known by works of holiness, and felt by a gracious experience. This great work is supernatural. It is not an operation which a man performs for himself: a new principle is infused, which works in the heart, renews the soul, and affects the entire man. It is not a change of my name, but a renewal of my nature, so that I am not the man I used to be, but a new man in Christ Jesus. To wash and dress a corpse is a far different thing from making it alive: man can do the one, God alone can do the other. If you have then, been "born again," your acknowledgment will be, "O Lord Jesus, the everlasting Father, Thou art my spiritual Parent; unless Thy Spirit had

breathed into me the breath of a new, holy, and spiritual life, I had been to this day dead in trespasses and sins. My heavenly life is wholly derived from Thee, to Thee I ascribe it. My life is hid with Christ in God. It is no longer I who live, but Christ who liveth in me." May the Lord enable us to be well assured on this vital point, for to be unregenerate is to be unsaved, unpardoned, without God, and without hope.

**HOW TO BE SAVED**

The most important questions of life concerns your wellbeing or your sorrow throughout eternity depends upon your answer to the questions: Are you saved? Are you sure you will go to heaven when you die? This matter has nothing to do with how good you are, but are you saved?

No one can enjoy the blessings of God or go to Heaven without being saved. Jesus said, to Nicodemus in (Jn. 3:7). Ye must be born again." God gives us in His Word the only plan for Salvation! You can be saved today.

First, you must realize that you are a sinner. "There is none righteous no not one: for there is no difference; for all have sinned and come short of the glory of God," (Rom. 3:10:22, 23). There is no chance to be saved unless you come to realize that you are a sinner. Pray for God is eager to save you.

"Sin bringeth forth death," (Jam. 1:15). This is spiritual death, separation from God forever and spending your eternal life in Hell. How terrible! Yes, my friend, but it is true. However, God loved you so much that he gave his only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, as your substitute, who bore your sins and died in your place. "He hath made Him (Jesus) to be sin for us who knew sin that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him," (II Cor. 5:21).

Jesus said, "For whosoever that includes you, shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved (shall be, not might or can but shall be saved, (Rom. 10:12).

Jesus Christ died for you! "Who His own self bore our sins in His own body on the tree that we being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness by whose stripes ye were healed," (I Pet. 2:24).

**SALVATION**

The Philippian jailer asked the Apostle Paul and Silas, "What must I do to be saved and they said, believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved and thy house," (Acts 16:31).

You simply believe on Him as the One who bore your sin, died in your place,

was buried and was raised for your justification.

What is salvation? It is the act, plan, or result of deliverance or protection from danger, bondage, or sin.

Man is seen as universally in need of salvation which he is unable of himself to bring about. His lost condition may be variously described as corruption, disease, death, fall short of the glory of God, bondage to sin and its consequences, alienation from one's fellow men and from God, rebellion against God, guilt, anxiety, etc. His own unaided efforts to solve his problems through intellectual, economic, political, social, or psychological skills and techniques are doomed to futility.

Be sure you are saved. You need salvation above everything else in your life. If you lose your soul you miss Heaven and lose all. "If thou shall confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved," (Rom. 10:9).

**WHAT IS GRACE?**

The definition of grace is simply, "God's unmerited favor toward man."

Do not trust your feelings to change. Stand on God's promises in the Bible. They never change! "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out," (Jn. 6:37).

The supreme manifestation of God's grace, the focal point in the history of salvation, is the cross of Jesus Christ. The significance of this act is viewed under several figures of speech in the New Testament (see Atonement); whether it is spoken of as a ransom paid to redeem enslaved man, an acquittal before the divine bar of justice, or a victory over sin and death, it is clear throughout the effective powers in salvation belongs to God and not to man. Salvation is a free gift of God granted to lost and undeserving men who trust in the righteousness of Christ and humble themselves in submission to his will.

Just pray, "O Lord, I am a sinner, I am sorry, and repent for my all my sin. Have mercy on me and save me for Jesus' sake. I ask You to forgive me and come into my heart and be my personal Savior. Help me Jesus to forsake my sin life. Please Lord Jesus, increase my faith and confidence in You.

Now that you are saved, there are four things to practice daily for spiritual growth.

Prayer, you talk to God in Jesus Name; He is our Mediator

Bible: God talks to you!

Witness: You talk for God to your family and friends.

“Whosoever, therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in Heaven,” (Matt. 10:32).

You should unite yourself with a Bible believing church and be baptized.

"For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast," (Eph. 2: 8, 9).

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy, he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost, which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Savior, (Tit. 3:4,5,6). "For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ," (Jn. 1:17).

All spiritual blessings come to us through the Lord Jesus and that leaves man out of it!

Jesus was the only man who ever completely pleased God, and the only way you and I can please God is through His Son.

"I am the way," (Jn. 14:6).

"I am the Door," (Jn. 19:9).

"Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved," (Act 4:12).

"We are saved by His marvelous grace,” (Eph. 2:8).

"We are led by His precious Spirit," (Rom. 8:14).

**WELCOME TO THE FAMILY OF GOD!**

The holiness of God

God is absolutely holy. He can expect no less than holiness in His creatures. He hates sin with a perfect hatred and cannot tolerate it. The righteousness of God demands that sin be exposed, judged and punished (Psa. 89:14; Rom.1: 17).

Angelic and human beings were created with a free will. They must live within the boundaries of God’s will. God’s law is the standard of righteousness for all to follow. Without the law, there would be no order to follow.

Remember. Adam and Eve had one law. It was the law of loving obedience to

God and transgression of this law was sin, (I Jn. 3:4).

The holiness of God, His very essence is absolute, His holiness is personified and shown in (Lev. 1:2, Exod. 15:11, Rev. 15:3-4).

Do not fear, the Holy Spirit will help you to become holy as you daily submit your life to him.

**THE DOCTRINE OF SIN**

Under the Doctrine of Sin, it is seen that man fell into a state of sinfulness, becoming totally depraved in spirit, soul and body.

Sin made man lawless, a rebel in his heart and separated him from God, (Isa. 59:2). Man is sinful by nature and therefore sins in thought, word and deed. He sins because of what he is, (Ro. 3:23; Gal. 3:22; Rom. 7:7:21).

The Holiness of God demands that man's sinfulness be exposed and judged. If God did not deal with man's sinfulness, God's righteousness and justice would be void.

**COMMAND TO REPENT**

When the word repent is used of humans beings, it ordinarily indicates a complete change of character, a forsaking of one's past existence and an acceptance of a whole new approach to life.

The fundamental message of the Hebrew prophets was repentance, a call to forsake the worship of Baal or other sins which characterized the lives of their heresies and to return to faithful practice of the worship of the one true God of Israel.

When John the Baptist came with the spirit of Elijah, he proclaimed repentance as the necessary condition for escape from the imminent judgment and entrance into the kingdom of God.

In Jesus' preaching, repentance was closely connected with belief in the gospel, (Mk. 1:15).

Repentance affects the whole man. It is not merely an exchange of one set of external actions and observances for another but it's an inward turning, a recognition and disavowal of one's sin coupled with the embracing of a new way of life, a life in conformity with the teaching of Christ, a life characterized by "fruits meet for repentance." (See: Acts 2:37; Acts 16:30; II Cor. 7:9-10, Mk. 4:17; Mk. 1:15).

**IS JESUS THE SAVIOR?**

Jesus was human in His person as He walked and talked with men. He was hungry, thirsty, tired, resting his weary body at Jacobs well. He stood at the tomb of a friend weeping with loved ones who were grieved. We find him sleeping in the ship while his disciples cry out in fear of the storm.

Jesus is also divine. He spoke, and the dead came forth alive from the tomb. He rebuked the wind and waves, commanding the storm to cease. His enemies said, "Who but God could cleanse the leper? Who but God could open blind eyes, raise the dead and control the wind?"

"Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature; For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers; all things were created by Him, and for Him. And he is before all things and by him all things consist," (Col. 1:15-17).

> "I and My Father are one," (Jn. 10:30).
>
> "Verily, verily, I say unto you, before Abraham was, I Am." (Jn. 8:58).
>
> We must believe that Jesus is God in the flesh, reconciling the world unto himself.

Yes, Jesus is the Savior! He came to set the captives free! He died on the cross for your sins!

**CHRIST TOOK OUR SINS UPON HIS CROSS**

Jesus Christ died in our place!

"Who His own self bore our sins in His own body on the tree that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness, by whose stripes ye were healed; For ye were as sheep going astray: but now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls," (I Pet. 2:24, 25).

"Who he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin, that we might be made the righteousness of God in him…" (II Cor. 5:21).

"Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, I might take it again? No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself; I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father." (Jn. 10:17).

"But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, Even when were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (By grace ye are saved) and hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus," (Eph. 2:4-7).

"And he is the propitiation for our sins, and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world," (I Jn. 2:20).

**HOW ARE WE SAVED?**

In His life, Jesus is our example. In His death Jesus is our redeemer. In His burial, Jesus is our scapegoat…, (Lev. 16:20-22).

"And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man unto the wilderness. And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness," (Lev. 16:20:22).

In His Resurrection, Jesus is our justification. He has ascended and sits at the right hand of God the Father, and He is our Mediator, our head, (See: Jn. 3:16; Jn. 2:8,9; Acts 16:31; Rom. 10:9,10; Tit. 3:5,6; Jn. 1:12, 13).

**DOCTRINE OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS**

We find the nature, design, need and results of the atonement purchased by Jesus at the tremendous price of His own blood, shed willingly on the cross in the Bible.

Webster’s dictionary defines the word atonement: The reconciliation of God and man though the sacrificial death of Jesus Christ is preparation for an offense or injury, satisfaction, the exemplifying of man's oneness with God.

"Almost all things are by the law purged with blood, and without shedding of blood is no remission. By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he being dead yet speaketh…” (Heb. 11:4). We are saved because of God's love. God is love.

**NEW CONVERT SALVATION**

Everyone has questions about God. What is He like? Does He really care about me? How can I know Him?

You must know that Jesus Christ is the only Redeemer, and Savior.

Where are you spiritually? Do you know Jesus? If the answer is no, then you must know that salvation is through God's Word.

Accept God's Word that He loves you and wants to give you an abundant life.

“For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life," (Jn. 3:16). "I am come that they might have life and that they might have it more abundantly," (Jn. 10:10).

Accept God's word that you are a sinner and this separates you from God and that you must truly repent or "turn away" from sin. "For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God." (Rom .3:23). "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord . . .," (Rom. 6:23)."But God commandeth His love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us,” (Rom. 5:8).

Accept through His Word that Jesus Christ is our only contact with God; "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me,” (Jn. 14:6). "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and man, the man Christ Jesus…" (I Tim. 2:5). “And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel,” (Heb. 12:24).

Receive Jesus Christ as Savior and Lord by your personal invitation. "But as many as received Him to them gave he the power to become the sons of God," (Jn. 1:12). "Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come into Him . . . " Christ speaking (Rev. 3:20). God's solution is salvation by grace through faith in Jesus.

“Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility, for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble,” (I Pet. 5:5).

“But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you,” (I Pet. 5:10).

Make a decision and trust God for the results.

Will you receive Christ? You can be saved in seconds! Open the door and pray this simple sinner’s prayer!

Dear Father, I'm a lost sinner.  I repent. Please forgive me and come into my heart and save me. Thank You for saving my soul in Jesus' name, Amen.

**ABOUT PAT HOLLIDAY, PHD**

Pat Holliday PhD. was born in Jacksonville Florida. She is the widow of Vadim P. Holliday, PhD, mother of three, grandmother, and great-grandmother. She was called into the ministry in 1975 and has ministered worldwide. In 1993, she received her PhD at Southeastern Theological Seminary, Jacksonville, Florida and was a professor for eight years.

She pastors Miracle Church of Jacksonville, Florida and also an internet church. miracleinternetchurch.com

She is the President of Miracle Outreach Ministry and has appeared on many international television and radio programs. She hosts television and radio programs, “Miracle Outreach TV” and a radio program, Power of Prayer” for more than twenty-five years. Presently, she host blogtalkradio program, miracleinternetcafe.com

Miracle Outreach Ministries is an international ministry with signs and wonders, miracles, healing, deliverance and teaching follow this ministry. Her latest evangelistic trips include Ghana West Africa, Italy and Jamaica where many miracles happened.

Among her many political activities, she ran for the Florida State House of Representatives in 1972. She was elected State Committee Woman for her party’ a lobbyist in Tallahassee; area chairman at Jacksonville Beach for President Richard Nixon. She was a founding member of many women clubs such as, Minute Women of Florida; the Ponte Vedra Woman's Club; and the Four Foundation Inc., a home for non-delinquent girls in Duval County. She helped to organize two women's interdenominational fellowships. She has ministered worldwide.

Dr. Holliday is listed in “Who's Who of the Woman of the World”; “Who's Who in American Politics”; “Dictionary of International Biography;” “Marquis Who's Who in the South and Southwest”; “Marquis Who's Who of American Women” and “Who's Who in American Religion”; “Who’s Who in America”; and “Who’s Who in the World”.

She is the author of “The Witchdoctor and the Man ~the City under the Sea”; “The Walking Dead”.

Amazon.com: Pat Holliday: Books http://amzn.to/1333LVI

http://www.miracleinternetchurch.com/

Web page:  http://www.patholliday.com

Web page: http://www.miracleinternet.com

Pat Holliday, PhD

9252 San Jose Blvd., 2804

Jacksonville, Fl. 32257

**CONTENTS**


Kundalini Angry Serpent

Deliverance Ministry, Vol. 3

By Pat Holliday, PhD

Chapter One

Desire to be Free

JESUS' AUTHORITY

JESUS IS THE DELIVERER

BALANCED GOSPEL

DELIVERANCE AND HEALING

DELIVERANCE MINISTRY OF JESUS

CAGING DEMONS

INVISIBLE CIRCLE THAT CAGE YOU

CAGING A PERSON LIMITS THEIR LIFE

SOUL SCALPERS

SICKNESS DEMONS

WITH EYES CLOSED

CHRISITIAN BELIEVERS

BELIEVERS DEMON POSSESSED

ANIANIAS AND SAPPHIRA

SUPERNATURAL WORK OF THE LORD

HIS POWER IS ABOVE ALL POWER

HOLY SPIRIT IS THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH

EQUIPPED FOR SPIRITUAL WARFARE

JESUS' MINISTRY WAS DELIVERANCE

SCRIPTURES

Chapter Two

Spiritual Slavery to Freedom

CHRISTIANS --- DEMONS

CHRISTIANS LEAVING CHURCHES

RELEASE FROM CAPTIVITY OR SLAVERY
LIVING FREE
FORGIVENESS
COMPASSION
BATTLE IS THE LORD'S
OUR BATTLE FOR LIFE
THE MINISTRY OF THE SEVENTY
DELEGATED AUTHORITY
APOSTLE PAUL'S DELIVERANCE MINISTRY
SON OF THE DEVIL
IT'S CATCH UP TIME FOR THE WESTERN CHURCH
FIGHTING PHYSICALLY
JESUS CHRIST COMING SOON
Chapter Three
Imitating Spirit of God
KUNDALINI MEANS THE SERPENT POWER
ETYMOLOGY
KUNDILINI SERPENTINE SPIRIT
KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH
KUNDALINI APOSTASIA AND THE FALLING AWAY
REINCARNATION
WHEEL OF SPINNING ENERGY
TRY THE SPIRITS
SATANIC INFLUENCES
THE MAGIC TOUCH
KUNDALINI INFILTRATION
AUTHOR OF THE FALL THE SERPENT
THE OLD SERPENT
FALSE LIFE FORCE
GODDESS WORSHIP

Chapter Four
Kundalini Rising
KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH
CHURCH MONSTERS
INFILTRATION KUNDALINI DEMONIC POWERS
UNCONTROLLABLE LAUGHTER OR WEEPING
A BOLT OF ELECTRICITY
GOD'S BAR TENDER RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE
NO SCRIPTURAL FOUNDATIONS
FEELING KUNDALINI IN YOUR FLESH
KNIGHTS OF MALTA, RICK JOYNER AND BILL JOHNSON
BENTLEY DEMONIC MINISTRY
LIARS AND DECEIVERS
KUNDALINI DEMONIC MANIFESTATIONS
FORCES OF DARKNESS
DOCTRINES OF DEVILS
SUPERNATURAL ENCOUNTERS OR MADNESS
NAMING NAMES
Chapter Five
Cast out the Kundalini Snake
FALSE REVIVALS
CAN CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS
DENYING JESUS CHRIST
DENIAL OF JESUS' GOD IN THE FLESH
You have replaced Jesus as God.
CREFLO DOLLAR DENIES JESUS CHRIST IS GOD
RELIGIOUS MASKS
DAVID WILKERSON – WEIRD MANIFESTATIONS
REPENTANCE CHANGE OF CHARACTER
ARMY OF DECEIVING SPIRITS

Chapter Six

New Age Christian Leaders

AM I YOUR ENEMY BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE HARD TRUTH?

MASS DEMONIZATION

RICK JOYNER - MORNINGSTAR MADNESS

NEW CHRISTIAN MYSTICS

NEW AGE TRANCE

UNBELIEF AND WITCHCRAFT

AGE OF AQUARIUS

CHRISTIAN MYSTICS ~THE GATES OF HELL

WAGNER'S NEW AGE STAR GATE PLAN

OPENING THE GATES

GOING THROUGH THE PORTAL TO THE THIRD HEAVEN

SCRIPTURES

Chapter Seven

New Age Christ

COSMIC CHRISTIANITY

OPENING PORTALS TO THE DEMONIC REALMS

HUMAN TRANSFORMATION

DON'T GO THROUGH THE STAR GATE TO THE THIRD HEAVEN

TIME TO WAKE UP

QUANTUM LEAP OF GODHOOD

SPIRITUAL ALCHEMY ~ HEAVENS GATE

HERETICS STEAL SOULS

SPIRITUAL TRANSFORMATION

CHANGING EXPERIENTIAL THEMES

PROCLAIMING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS

DOCTRINES OF DEVILS ARE CREATED BY DEVILS AND HUMAN AGENTS

ANOTHER JESUS, A DIFFERENT, DIFFERENT GOSPEL
FALSE CHRISTIAN LEADERS AND SEXUAL EXPLOITS
EMMA O AN ANGEL FROM HELL
Chapter Eight
Let No One Deceive You
NO REPENTANCE
DECEPTION
STAR GATES THE THIRD HEAVEN AND BOB JONES
WARNING TO THE NATIONS
TOUCH NOT MY ANOINTED AND DO MY PROPHETS NO HARM
FALSE PRETENDERS
ANOINTED HERETICS
SPIRIT OF ERROR
SATAN IS DEFEATED
SUPERIOR POWER FOF JESUS CHRIST
OUR INHERITANCE
JESUS IS OUR MODEL
Chapter Nine
Supernatural Encounters with Madness
AUTHORITY
CHRISTIANS MUST USE THEIR POWER!
SIGNS OF THE ANTICHRIST
DEMONS ARE REAL AND SO ARE FALSE PROPHETS
TESTIMONY OF A MORMON
SCRIPTURES CONCERNING BELIEVERS AND DEVILS
Chapter Ten
Bewitching Spirits
REALITY OF DEMONS
THE RISE OF WITCHCRAFT

WITCHCRAFT ~SUPERNATURAL
ROOTWORKERS
DEMONS TO CAST OUT
Spiritual Warfare the Daily Battle
PROTECTION OF CHRIST
BATTLE IS NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD
WORDS ARE SPIRITUAL
NORMAN PARISH
POWER OF WITCHES TO CAGE PEOPLE
LIFE IN THE CAGE
PRAYER POINT
ROCKET MISSILES AGAINST WITCHCRAFT FROM AFRICA
SCRIPTURES
Chapter Eleven
CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS?
SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY
PSYCHOACTIVE DRUGS
BE CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY
JOHN'S TESTIMONY THE MILLIONS UNDER THESE DRUG POWERS
PSYCHO PHARMACEUTICAL
SORCERCY CONTROLS MIND WITH DRUGS
ENSNARED BY A CHEMICAL PRISON
INVISIBLE WORLD OF DEMONS
NOT FORGIVING
DEMONS ARE INTRUDERS
Chapter Twelve
DELIVERANCE CAST OUT KUNDALINI DEMONS
DEMONS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS
IDOLATRY

NEW AGE OCCULT DELIVERANCE
HAND OF JESUS
GATES OF HELL
CONTINUE IN THE FAITH
DEMONIC PROBLEMS
Chapter Fourteen
Authority of the Believer
DEMONS GET AUTHORITY FROM SATAN
CHRISTIAN AUTHORITY
USING THE NAME OF JESUS
AUTHORITY BINDING THE STRONGMAN
DEVILS WILL FLEE FROM YOU
HEAVEN OPENED TO THE GENTILES
DELIVERANCE FROM THE ANGRY SERPENT
CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY
DEMONS TO CAST OUT
EMOTIONAL PROBLEMS
PHYSICAL INFIRMITIES
RELIGIOUS ERROR
LACK OF PRAYER
UNFORGIVENESS
PRAYER IN THE NAME OF JESUS
ALL MARRIAGE AND FAMILY
REJECTION I LOOSE
AHAB AND JEZEBEL SPIRITS
PRAYER BINDING - LOOSING
Chapter Fifteen
New Birth by the Spirit of God
ARE YOU BORN AGAIN?
REGENERATION

HOW TO BE SAVED
SALVATION
WHAT IS GRACE?
WELCOME TO THE FAMILY OF GOD!
THE DOCTRINE OF SIN
COMMAND TO REPENT
IS JESUS THE SAVIOR?
CHRIST TOOK OUR SINS UPON HIS CROSS
HOW ARE WE SAVED?
DOCTRINE OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS
NEW CONVERT SALVATION
CONTENTS
BIBLIOGRAPHY

**BIBLIOGRAPHY**

Has A Kundalini Spirit Infiltrated Christianity?by Patrick Ersig (Inner Star Magazine)

Sim. (Donning International Encyclopedic Psychic Dictionary, June G. Beltzer, Ph.D., p. 343)...

The Stormy Search for the Self," (p. 78-79).

Paramhans Swami MaheshwaranandaThe hidden power in humans, Ibera Verlag, pages 47, 48, 49.

markpetersen.wordpress.com/2009/06/20/a-donor-drives-down-huntley-street/#comment-3618

*Kundalini Yoga* .siddhashram.org/kundalini.shtml

Kundalini Yoga from Swami Sivanandha: .experiencefestival.com/kundalini

(Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh, "Dance Your Way To God" pg. 229)

Vivekananda, Swami (1915). The Complete Works of Swami Vivekananda

.p.185.http://books.google.com/books?id=030TAAAAQAAJ&pg=PA185&dq=The+complete+works+of+the+Swami+V
is the one and only way.

"The Guru". .siddhayoga.org/guru-siddha-yoga.html. Retrieved 2008-10-05.

"The Teachings of Sri Ramana Maharshi, Edited by David Godman" .hinduism.co.za/kundalin.htm

(citing Warren Smith by permission in an article for Spiritual Counterfeits Project entitled "HOLY LAUGHTER or Strong Delusion" (Fall, 1994, Vol. 19.2), p. 14).

(unpublished article by John Rice on file at SPIRITUAL COUNTERFEITS PROJECT), (citing Warren Smith by permission in an article for Spiritual Counterfeits Project entitled "HOLY LAUGHTER or Strong Delusion", Fall, 1994, Vol. 19.2).

The American Heritage Dictionary,

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

(from Adam Clarke's Commentary, Electronic Database. Copyright © 1996, 2003 by Biblesoft, Inc. All rights reserved.)

.bing.com/images/search?q=laughing+temples+of+India&id=8E7D9B4A5276DDE3B47DBD4738D47487

http://www.newchristian.org.uk/kundalini.htmlMammon,Gnosticism, E.W. Kenyon, eastern mystical, New Age, Daniel McConnell's book, A Different Gospel, Christian Science, New Thought, and Unitarian ideas, Kenneth Hagin's "The Word of Faith" magazines, Charles Capps, Ed Price, another gospel, faith message, Joyce Meyer, Kenneth Copeland, Kenneth Hagen, Creflo Dollar, Counterfeit, false prophet, little gods, Jesus went to hell, doctrines of demons, Jesus, Born Again, Prosperity Gospel, Word of Faith, Paul Crouch, Benny Hinn, health and wealth, Joel Osteen, John Osteen, John Hagee, Lakewood Church, Another Jesus, Another Spirit, Kundalini, heretics, Blasphemy of the Holy Ghost, Todd Bentley, Patricia King, Rick Joyner.

Cit. Op., Dr. Unger

Cit. Op. Dr Chafer

The late, Dr. Hobart Freeman

Jesse Penn-Lewis (1861-1927, the Divine Commitment to Jesse Penn-Lewis, "The Magna Carta of Spiritual Liberty - Romans 6 Releasing Your Spirit, p. 35)

(Garrard, Mary N., Jesse Penn-Lewis a memoir, p. 266)

Jesse Penn Lewis, “War on the Saints” www.the-tribulation

network.com/Deception/war_on_the_saints/wots_contents.htm

For kundalini as "corporeal energy" see: Flood (1996), p. 96

http://www.bing.com/images/search?
q=pat+holliday+false+prophet&FORM=IGRE&qpvt=pat+holliday+false+prophe

Ron McGatlin, www.openheaven.com basileia@earthlink.net

Ron McGatlin, FORREVIVAL@aol.com

(Creflo Dollar, TBN, Praise-A-Thon, April 1, 2004

http://www.scribd.com/doc/31591691/John-Hagee-Looking-Through-the-Eyes-of-Heresy-HAGEE-Denies-the-Jesus-the-Messiah

Atlanta Journal-Constitution, Mar. 9, 2000 7.

Jacob Prasch of Moriel Ministries moriel.org/

q=http://mfmvirginiafire.org/prayer_warheads/ROCKET_MISSILES_AGAINST

5ewNMS0hAe6prHmCg&sa=X&oi=unauthorizedredirect&ct=targetlink&ust=13

FNzQnoI6lZ71cz3o4CI9lL_z6Cca

deliveranceplace.com/cages.html

See AN-ANGEL-CALLED-EMMA .scribd.com/doc/2909690/AN-ANGEL-CALLED-EMMA And TODD

Spiritual Warfare" The daily battle By Olga Stockman CBN.com - Love Gospel Assembly LES - 1)

Dr. Pat Holliday http://www.miracleinternetchurch.com

Not Innocent" www.a2zbookdepot.com/xxcrxxoxxoks.pdf or http://crooksaog.tripod.com/

Hard times at Huntley Street http://www.christianweek.org/stories.php?id=574

A donor drives down Huntley Street

markpetersen.wordpress.com/2009/06/20/a-donor-drives-down-huntley-street/#comment-3618

Ron and Reynold Mainse removed from 100 Huntley Street, victims of ponzi scheme? religiousrightalert.ca/2009/06/06/ron-and-reynold-mainse-removed-from-100-huntley-street-victims-of-ponzi-scheme/

(See Pastor Rodney The Sheep Fleecer http://www.christiannews.0catch.com/rodney.htm , Not Innocent" http://www.a2zbookdepot.com/xxcrxxoxxoks.pdf or crooksaog.tripod.com/)

(See Todd Bentley John Arnott .youtube.com/watch?v=9aWpTvcM74U&feature=related).

Ogedengbe of ABBA HOUSE church, Paris ( http://bolaoged.com/?p=743)

"The Believer's Authority," page 19. Second Edition 1986). This uneducated, self taught man, who doesn't have a clue about salvation, atonement, redemption, justification, heaven or hell, lead a great body of people into the trap of false religion…

scribd.com/doc/3113512/Investigating-TODD-BENTLEY-AND-HIS-DEMONIC-MINISTRY)

Inner Star Magazine). Sim. (Donning International Encyclopedic Psychic Dictionary, June G. Beltzer, Ph.D., p. 343). Harper et al. (2002), p. 94

Todd Bentley John Arnott False Prophesy and Prayer

The organizers of the Apostles and Prophets Conference (APC) Brisbane - February 2000).

youtube.com/watch?v=9aWpTvcM74U&feature=related

The rape of the church - the Todd Bentley quagmire bolaoged.com/?p=743

Not Innocent" http://www.a2zbookdepot.com/xxcrxxoxxoks.pdf or http://crooksaog.tripod.com/

Hard times at Huntley Street .christianweek.org/stories.php?id=574

A donor drives down Huntley Street

Ron and Reynold Mainse removed from 100 Huntley Street, victims of ponzi scheme? religiousrightalert.ca/2009/06/06/ron-and-reynold-mainse-removed-from-100-huntley-street-victims-of-ponzi-scheme/

youtube.com/watch?v=9aWpTvcM74U&feature=related

The rape of the church - the Todd Bentley quagmire http://bolaoged.com/?p=743

RELIGIOUS NEW AGE GODS, KUNDALINI DEMONS, witchcraft, REVOLUTION, satanic nightmare, pagan, sheep's clothing, MONEY GOD

Key words

Kundalini, serpent, trance, meditation, great dragon ,casting out devils, casting out demons, destroying demon , LUCIFERIC INITIATION, False Prophet , Holy Spirit , deliverance, god of the forces , deliverance, miracles, false prophet, demon spirits ,seducing demon ,NEW AGE MOVEMENT , Eastern Mysticism, Occult, God consciousness, Transcendental Meditation, Yoga, Hypnosis, visualization, psychology.

References

# Table of Contents


Kundalini Angry Serpent
Deliverance Ministry, Vol. 3
By Pat Holliday, PhD
Chapter One
Desire to be Free
JESUS' AUTHORITY
JESUS IS THE DELIVERER
BALANCED GOSPEL
DELIVERANCE AND HEALING
DELIVERANCE MINISTRY OF JESUS
CAGING DEMONS
INVISIBLE CIRCLE THAT CAGE YOU
CAGING A PERSON LIMITS THEIR LIFE
SOUL SCALPERS
SICKNESS DEMONS
WITH EYES CLOSED
CHRISITIAN BELIEVERS
BELIEVERS DEMON POSSESSED
ANIANIAS AND SAPPHIRA
SUPERNATURAL WORK OF THE LORD
HIS POWER IS ABOVE ALL POWER
HOLY SPIRIT IS THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH
EQUIPPED FOR SPIRITUAL WARFARE
JESUS' MINISTRY WAS DELIVERANCE
SCRIPTURES
Chapter Two
Spiritual Slavery to Freedom
CHRISTIANS --- DEMONS
CHRISTIANS LEAVING CHURCHES
RELEASE FROM CAPTIVITY OR SLAVERY
LIVING FREE
FORGIVENESS
COMPASSION
BATTLE IS THE LORD'S
OUR BATTLE FOR LIFE

THE MINISTRY OF THE SEVENTY
DELEGATED AUTHORITY
APOSTLE PAUL'S DELIVERANCE MINISTRY
SON OF THE DEVIL
IT'S CATCH UP TIME FOR THE WESTERN CHURCH
FIGHTING PHYSICALLY
JESUS CHRIST COMING SOON
Chapter Three
Imitating Spirit of God
KUNDALINI MEANS THE SERPENT POWER
ETYMOLOGY
KUNDILINI SERPENTINE SPIRIT
KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH
KUNDALINI APOSTASIA AND THE FALLING AWAY
REINCARNATION
WHEEL OF SPINNING ENERGY
TRY THE SPIRITS
SATANIC INFLUENCES
THE MAGIC TOUCH
KUNDALINI INFILTRATION
AUTHOR OF THE FALL THE SERPENT
THE OLD SERPENT
FALSE LIFE FORCE
GODDESS WORSHIP
Chapter Four
Kundalini Rising
KUNDALINI HAS CAPTURED LARGE SECTIONS OF CHURCH
CHURCH MONSTERS
INFILTRATION KUNDALINI DEMONIC POWERS
UNCONTROLLABLE LAUGHTER OR WEEPING
A BOLT OF ELECTRICITY
GOD'S BAR TENDER RODNEY HOWARD-BROWNE

NO SCRIPTURAL FOUNDATIONS
FEELING KUNDALINI IN YOUR FLESH
KNIGHTS OF MALTA, RICK JOYNER AND BILL JOHNSON
BENTLEY DEMONIC MINISTRY
LIARS AND DECEIVERS
KUNDALINI DEMONIC MANIFESTATIONS
FORCES OF DARKNESS
DOCTRINES OF DEVILS
SUPERNATURAL ENCOUNTERS OR MADNESS
NAMING NAMES
Chapter Five
Cast out the Kundalini Snake
FALSE REVIVALS
CAN CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS
DENYING JESUS CHRIST
DENIAL OF JESUS' GOD IN THE FLESH
You have replaced Jesus as God.
CREFLO DOLLAR DENIES JESUS CHRIST IS GOD
RELIGIOUS MASKS
DAVID WILKERSON – WEIRD MANIFESTATIONS
REPENTANCE CHANGE OF CHARACTER
ARMY OF DECEIVING SPIRITS
Chapter Six
New Age Christian Leaders
AM I YOUR ENEMY BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE HARD TRUTH?
MASS DEMONIZATION
RICK JOYNER - MORNINGSTAR MADNESS
NEW CHRISTIAN MYSTICS
NEW AGE TRANCE
UNBELIEF AND WITCHCRAFT
AGE OF AQUARIUS
CHRISTIAN MYSTICS ~THE GATES OF HELL
WAGNER'S NEW AGE STAR GATE PLAN
OPENING THE GATES

GOING THROUGH THE PORTAL TO THE THIRD HEAVEN
SCRIPTURES
Chapter Seven
New Age Christ
COSMIC CHRISTIANITY
OPENING PORTALS TO THE DEMONIC REALMS
HUMAN TRANSFORMATION
DON'T GO THROUGH THE STAR GATE TO THE THIRD HEAVEN
TIME TO WAKE UP
QUANTUM LEAP OF GODHOOD
SPIRITUAL ALCHEMY ~ HEAVENS GATE
HERETICS STEAL SOULS
SPIRITUAL TRANSFORMATION
CHANGING EXPERIENTIAL THEMES
PROCLAIMING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS
DOCTRINES OF DEVILS ARE CREATED BY DEVILS AND HUMAN AGENTS
ANOTHER JESUS, A DIFFERENT, DIFFERENT GOSPEL
FALSE CHRISTIAN LEADERS AND SEXUAL EXPLOITS
EMMA O AN ANGEL FROM HELL
Chapter Eight
Let No One Deceive You
NO REPENTANCE
DECEPTION
STAR GATES THE THIRD HEAVEN AND BOB JONES
WARNING TO THE NATIONS
TOUCH NOT MY ANOINTED AND DO MY PROPHETS NO HARM
FALSE PRETENDERS
ANOINTED HERETICS
SPIRIT OF ERROR
SATAN IS DEFEATED
SUPERIOR POWER FOF JESUS CHRIST

OUR INHERITANCE
JESUS IS OUR MODEL
Chapter Nine
Supernatural Encounters with Madness
AUTHORITY
CHRISTIANS MUST USE THEIR POWER!
SIGNS OF THE ANTICHRIST
DEMONS ARE REAL AND SO ARE FALSE PROPHETS
TESTIMONY OF A MORMON
SCRIPTURES CONCERNING BELIEVERS AND DEVILS
Chapter Ten
Bewitching Spirits
REALITY OF DEMONS
THE RISE OF WITCHCRAFT
WITCHCRAFT ~SUPERNATURAL
ROOTWORKERS
DEMONS TO CAST OUT
Spiritual Warfare the Daily Battle
PROTECTION OF CHRIST
BATTLE IS NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD
WORDS ARE SPIRITUAL
NORMAN PARISH
POWER OF WITCHES TO CAGE PEOPLE
LIFE IN THE CAGE
PRAYER POINT
ROCKET MISSILES AGAINST WITCHCRAFT FROM AFRICA
SCRIPTURES
Chapter Eleven
CHRISTIANS HAVE DEMONS?
SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY
PSYCHOACTIVE DRUGS
BE CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY
JOHN'S TESTIMONY THE MILLIONS UNDER THESE DRUG POWERS
PSYCHO PHARMACEUTICAL

SORCERCY CONTROLS MIND WITH DRUGS
ENSNARED BY A CHEMICAL PRISON
INVISIBLE WORLD OF DEMONS
NOT FORGIVING
DEMONS ARE INTRUDERS
Chapter Twelve
DELIVERANCE CAST OUT KUNDALINI DEMONS
DEMONS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS
IDOLATRY
NEW AGE OCCULT DELIVERANCE
HAND OF JESUS
GATES OF HELL
CONTINUE IN THE FAITH
DEMONIC PROBLEMS
Chapter Fourteen
Authority of the Believer
DEMONS GET AUTHORITY FROM SATAN
CHRISTIAN AUTHORITY
USING THE NAME OF JESUS
AUTHORITY BINDING THE STRONGMAN
DEVILS WILL FLEE FROM YOU
HEAVEN OPENED TO THE GENTILES
DELIVERANCE FROM THE ANGRY SERPENT
CERTAIN OF YOUR AUTHORITY
DEMONS TO CAST OUT
EMOTIONAL PROBLEMS
PHYSICAL INFIRMITIES
RELIGIOUS ERROR
LACK OF PRAYER
UNFORGIVENESS
PRAYER IN THE NAME OF JESUS
ALL MARRIAGE AND FAMILY
REJECTION I LOOSE
AHAB AND JEZEBEL SPIRITS
PRAYER BINDING - LOOSING
Chapter Fifteen
New Birth by the Spirit of God
ARE YOU BORN AGAIN?

REGENERATION
HOW TO BE SAVED
SALVATION
WHAT IS GRACE?
WELCOME TO THE FAMILY OF GOD!
THE DOCTRINE OF SIN
COMMAND TO REPENT
IS JESUS THE SAVIOR?
CHRIST TOOK OUR SINS UPON HIS CROSS
HOW ARE WE SAVED?
DOCTRINE OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS
NEW CONVERT SALVATION
CONTENTS
BIBLIOGRAPHY